

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

CENTRAL
ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9272

CALL No. BPa2 | Vin | old

~~SECRET~~

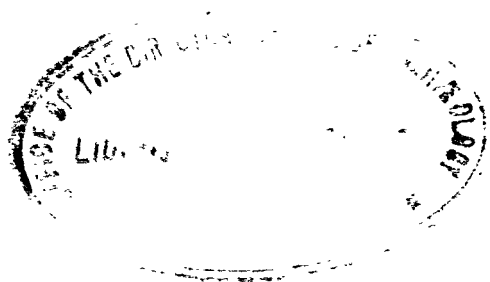
F.

SECRET



28.
15.1.17

THE
VINAYA PIṬAKAṂ.





THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PĀLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.



VOL. V.
THE PARIVĀRA.

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1883.

BPa2
Vin/pold

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9272... ..

Date.....3-8-57.....

Call No. Bpa 3

vin/old

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

THE PARIVĀRA.

- I. MAHĀVIBHAṆGA. pp. 1-53.
- II. BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṆGA. pp. 54-85.
- III. SAMUṬṬHĀNA. pp. 86-90.
- IV. ANANTARAPEYYĀLA. SAMATHABHEDA. pp. 91-113.
- V. KHANDHAKAPUCCHĀVĀRA. p. 114.
- VI. EKUTTARAKA. pp. 115-141.
- VII. UPOSATHĀDIVISSAJJANĀ. pp. 142-143.
- VIII. GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 144-149.
- IX. ADHIKARAṆABHEDA. pp. 150-157.
- X. APARA GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 158-159.
- XI. CODANĀKAṆḌA. pp. 160-162.
- XII. CŪLASAMGAṀMA. pp. 163-165.
- XIII. MAHĀSAMGAṀMA. pp. 166-171.

- XIV. KATHINABHEDA. pp. 172-179.
- XV. UPÂLIPANCAKA. pp. 180-206.
- XVI. SAMUTTHÂNA. pp. 207-209.
- XVII. GÂTHÂSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 210-215.
- XVIII. SEDAMOCAKAGÂTHÂ. pp. 216-219.
- XIX. THE FIVE VAGGAS. pp. 220-226.
-

Various Readings and Extracts from the Commentary of Buddhaghosa, pp. 227-232.

Index to Vols. III.-V., pp. 233-257.

Corrections, pp. 259-260.

VINAYAPIṬAKAṂ.

PARIVĀRA.

I.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattam, kam ârabbha, kismim vatthusmim, atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti, sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññatti, sâdhâraṇapaññatti asâdhâraṇapaññatti, ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti, pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesâṇam katthogadham katthapariyâpannam, katamena uddesena uddesam âgacchati, catunnam vipattinam katamâ vipatti, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathânam katîhi samatthehi sammati, ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo, kim tattha pâtimokkham kim tattha adhipâtimokkham, kâ vipatti, kâ sampatti, kâ paṭtipatti, kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ paṭhamam pârâjikam paññattam, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha ṭhitam, ke dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jānatâ passatâ arahatâ sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Sudinnam Kalandaputtam ârabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Sudinno Kalandaputto purâṇadutiyaikâya methu-

naṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattīti ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo, anuppannapaññatti tasmim n'atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattīti sabbatthapaññatti. sâdhâraṇapaññatti asâdhâraṇapaññattīti sâdhâraṇapaññatti. ekato-
paññatti ubhatopaññattīti ubhatopaññatti. pañcannaṃ pāti-
mokkhuddesânaṃ katthogadham katthapariyâpannan ti nidâ-
nogadham nidânapariyâpannaṃ. katamena uddesena udde-
saṃ âgacchatīti dutiyena uddesena uddesaṃ âgacchati.
catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ katamā vipattīti sīlavipatti. sattan-
naṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ katamo âpattikkhandho 'ti pārâ-
jīkâpattikkhandho. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ ka-
tīhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâtīti ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti
kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. catunnaṃ adhi-
karaṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ ti âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ.
sattannaṃ samathânaṃ katīhi samathehi sammatīti dvīhi
samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayaena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena
ca. ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo 'ti paññatti vinayo
vibhatti abhivinayo. kiṃ tattha pātimokkhaṃ kiṃ tattha
adhipātimokkhan ti paññatti pātimokkhaṃ vibhatti adhipāti-
mokkhaṃ. kâ vipattīti asaṃvaro vipatti. kâ sampattīti
saṃvaro sampatti. kâ paṭipattīti na evarūpaṃ karissāmīti
yāvajīvaṃ âpâṇakoṭikaṃ samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu.
kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ paṭhamam pārâjīkam
paññattan ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ paṭhamam
pārâjīkam paññattam saṃghasutṭhutâya saṃghaphâsutâya
dummaṅkûnaṃ puggalânaṃ niggahâya pesalânaṃ bhikkhû-
naṃ phâsuvihârâya dīṭṭhadhammikânaṃ âsavânaṃ saṃvarâya
sampaṛâyikânaṃ âsavânaṃ paṭighâtâya appasannânaṃ pasâ-
dâya pasannânaṃ bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayâ-
nuggahâya. ke sikkhantīti sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyâṇakâ ca
sikkhanti. ke sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti arahanto sikkhitasikkhâ.
kattha ṭhitan ti sikkhâkâmesu ṭhitam. ke dhârentīti yesam
vattati te dhârenti. kassa vacanan ti bhagavato vacanaṃ ara-
hato sammâsambuddhassa. kenâbbhatan ti paramparâbbhatam :

Upāli Dāsako e' eva Sonako Siggavo tathā
Moggaliputtana pañcamā ete Jambusirivhaye.]

tato Mahindo Ittiyo Uttiyo Sambalo tathā Bhaddanāmo
 ca paṇḍito
 ete nāgā mahāpaññā Jambudîpā idhāgatā, |
 vinayaṃ te vācayimsu piṭakaṃ Tambapañṇiyā.
 nikāye pañca vācesuṃ satta c' eva pakāraṇe |
 tato Aritṭho medhāvī Tissadatto ca paṇḍito
 visârado Kâlasumano thero ca Dîghanâmakō Dîghasu-
 mano ca paṇḍito, |
 punar eva Kâlasumano Nâgatthero ca Buddharakkhito
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī Devatthero ca paṇḍito, |
 punar eva Sumano medhāvī vinaye ca visârado,
 bahussuto Cûlanâgo gajo va duppadhamsiyo, |
 Dhammapâlitanāmo ca Rohaṇe sâdhupûjito,
 tassa sisso mahāpañño Khemanāmo tipeṭakī |
 dîpe târakarâjâ va paññāya atirocatha.
 Upatisso ca medhāvī Phussadevo mahākathî, |
 punar eva Sumano medhāvī Pupphanāmo bahussuto
 mahākathî Mahāsivo piṭake sabbatthakovidō, |
 punar eva Upâli medhāvī vinaye ca visârado,
 Mahânâgo mahāpañño saddhammavamsakovidō, |
 punar eva Abhayō medhāvī piṭake sabbatthakovidō,
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī vinaye ca visârado, |
 tassa sisso mahāpañño Pupphanāmo bahussuto
 sâsanam anurakkhanto Jambudîpe patitṭhito. |
 Cûlâbhayo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visârado
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī saddhammavamsakovidō |
 Cûladevo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visârado
 Sivatthero ca medhāvī vinaye sabbatthakovidō, |
 ete nāgā mahāpaññā vinayaññū maggakovidā
 vinayaṃ dîpe pakâsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapañṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ . . . dutiyaṃ pârâjikaṃ kattha
 paññattan ti Râjagahe paññattam. kaṃ ârabbhâ 'ti Dhani-
 yaṃ kumbhakâraputtaṃ ârabbhâ. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti
 Dhaniyo kumbhakâraputto rañño dârûni adinnaṃ âdiyi
 tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. chan-
 naṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ katthi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâtîti
 tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâtî, siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca

samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

— pe — tatiyaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliya paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti sambahule bhikkhū ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti sambahulā bhikkhū aññamaññaṃ jīvita voropesuṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmिṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

— pa — catutthaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliya paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññaṃsa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu tasmिṃ vatthusmिṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

methun'-ādinnādānañ ca manussaviggah'-uttari
pārājikāni cattāri chejjavatthu asaṃsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamivā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto, kaṃ ārabbhā, kismiṃ vatthusmिṃ . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā upakkamivā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso paññatto, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhā, kattha ṭhitam, ke dhārenti, kassa vacanaṃ, kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamivā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiya paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Seyyasakaṃ ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti āyasmā Seyyasako hatthena upakkamivā asuciṃ mocesi tasmिṃ vatthusmिṃ. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattiti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmिṃ n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññattiti sabbatthapaññatti. sādharmaṇapaññatti asādhāraṇapaññattiti asādhāraṇapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhato-paññattiti ekatopaññatti. pañcannaṃ . . . nidānogaḍhaṃ nidānapariyāpannaṃ . . . tatiyena uddesena uddesaṃ

âgacchati . . . sîlavipatti . . . saṃghâdiseso âpattikkhandho . . . ekena samuṭṭhânaena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca . . . (see Pârâj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ upakkamitvâ asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghâdiseso paññatto 'ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ up. as. moc. saṃghâdiseso paññatto saṃghasamuṭṭhutâya . . . vinayânuggahâya. ke sikkhantîti sekhâ ca . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyâ 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ kâyasamsaggaṃ samâpajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kaṃ ârabbhâ 'ti âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ ârabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti. âyasmâ Udâyi mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ kâyasamsaggaṃ samâpajji tasmिṃ vatthusमिṃ. ekâ paññatti. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânaena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||2||

— pa — mâtuḡâmaṃ duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kaṃ ârabbhâ 'ti âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ ârabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti. âyasmâ Udâyi mâtuḡâmaṃ duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsi tasmिṃ vatthusमिṃ. ekâ paññatti. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

— pa — mâtuḡâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇaṃ bhâsantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi mâtuḡâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇaṃ abhâsi . . . (see § 3). ||4||

— pa — sañcarittaṃ samâpajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantaṃ Udâyiṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi sañcarittaṃ samâpajji . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na

vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||5||

— pe — saññâcikâya kuṭim kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Âlaviyâ paññatto . . . Âlavake bhikkhû ârabha . . . Âlavakâ bhikkhû saññâcikâya kuṭiyo kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

— pa — mahallakam vihâram kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ârabha . . . âyasmâ Channo vihâravatthum sodhento aññataram cetiyarukkham chedâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||7||

— la — bhikkhum amûlakena pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabha . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ amûlakena pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||8||

— la — bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desaṃ lesamattaṃ upâdâya pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabha . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ aññabhâgiyassa . . . anuddhamsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||9||

— la — saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . Devadattaṃ ârabha . . . Devadatto samaggassa saṃghassa bhedaṃ parakkami . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||10||

— la — bhedaṇuvattakânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantânaṃ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû Devadattassa saṃghabhedâya parakkamantassa anuvattakâ ahesum vaggavâdakâ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena . . . ||11||

— la — dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâ-

sanāya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno attānaṃ avacanīyaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||12||

— la — kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiya paññatto . . . Assajipunabbasuke bhikkhū ārabba . . . Assajipunabbasukā bhikkhū saṃghena pabbājaniyakammakatā bhikkhū chandagāmitā dosagāmitā mohagāmitā bhayagāmitā pāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||13||

terasa saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā. tassa uddānaṃ :

visatṭhi, kāyasamsaggam, duṭṭhullaṃ, attakāmaṃ ca,
sañcarittam, kuṭi c' eva, vihāro ca, amûlakam,
kiñcidesaṃ ca, bhedo ca, tath' eva anuvattakā,
dubbacāṃ, kuladûsaṃ ca : saṃghādisesā terasā 'ti.]

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto, kaṃ ārabba, kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ, . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto . . . kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiya paññatto. kaṃ ārabba 'ti āyasmantaṃ Udāyiyā ārabba. kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne āsane alaṃkammaṇiye nisajjaṃ kappesi tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ. atthi tattha . . . (see Saṃghād. I) . . . catutthena uddesena uddesaṃ āgacchati. catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ katamā vipatṭīti siyā sīlavipatti siyā ācāravipatti. sattannaṃ āpatikkhandhānaṃ katamo āpatikkhandho 'ti siyā pārājikāpatikkhandho siyā saṃghādisesāpatikkhandho siyā pācittiyaṃ patikkhandho. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhātīti ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . tihi samathehi sammati, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavattthārakena ca . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto

'ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto saṃghasutthutāya . . . vinayānuggahāya. ke sikkhantīti sekhā ca . . . piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . dutiyo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyima ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmena saddhima eko ekāya raho nisajjama kappesi tasmima vatthusmin ti. atthi tattha . . . (see Aniyata 1) . . . katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā saṃghādiseṣāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandho. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ kaṭihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhātīti tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti . . . tiṇavattāhārakena ca. || 2 ||

dve aniyatā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

alamkammaṇiyaṃ c' eva tath' eva ca, na h' eva kho :

aniyatā supaññattā buddhaseṭṭhena tādinā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . atirekacīvaraṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesālīyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekacīvaraṃ dhāreṣuṃ tasmima vatthusmima. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 1 ||

— la — ekarattaṃ ticīvarena vippavasantaṃ nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ batthe cīvaraṃ nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikaṃ pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ . . . (see Nissaggiya 1). || 2 ||

— la — akālacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū akālacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsaṃ atikkāmesu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ . . . || 3 ||

— la — aññatikāya bhikkhunīyā purāṇacīvaraṃ dhovā-

pentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Udāyima ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyī aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā purāṇacīvaraṃ dhovāpesi . . . ekā paññatti.
 channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 utṭhāti. || 4 ||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭi-
 gaṇhantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Udāyima ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyī aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti
 ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 5 ||

— la — aññātakam gahapatiṃ vā gahapatāniṃ vā cīvaraṃ
 viññāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā
 Upanando Sakyaputto aññātakam seṭṭhiputtaṃ cīvaraṃ
 viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi
 samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 6 ||

— la — aññātakam gahapatiṃ vā gahapatāniṃ vā tadutta-
 rim cīvaraṃ viññāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā
 paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabba-
 ggiyā bhikkhū na mattaṃ jānitvā bahuṃ cīvaraṃ viññā-
 pesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 utṭhāti. || 7 ||

— gha — pubbe appavāritena aññātakam gahapatikaṃ
 upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .
 Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyap-
 puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātakam gahapatikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā cīvare
 vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 8 ||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātake gahapatike upa-
 saṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .
 Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyap-
 puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātake gahapatike upasaṃkamitvā cīvare
 vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 9 ||

— la — atirekatikkhattuṃ codanāya atirekachakkhattuṃ
 ṭhānena cīvaraṃ abhinipphādentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .

Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakya-
puttam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto upâsa-
kena ajjunho bhante âgamehîti vuccamâno nâgamesi . . .
ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 10 ||

kāthinavaggo paṭhamo.

— la — kosiyaṃ issakam santhattam kârâpentassa nissaggi-
yam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû
ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kosiya-kârake upasa-
kamitvâ evam âhamsu : bahû âvuso kosakârake pacatha,
amhâkam pi dassatha, mayam pi icchâma kosiyaṃ issakam
santhattam kâṭun ti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhâ-
nehi samuṭṭhâti. || 11 ||

— la — suddhakâlakânam elakalomânam santhattam kârâ-
pentassa nissaggiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . chabba-
ggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû suddha-
kâlakânam elakalomânam santhattam kârâpesum . . . ekâ
paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 12 ||

— la — anâdiyitvâ tulam odâtânam tulam gocariyânam
navam santhattam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ
paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabba-
ggiyâ bhikkhû thokañ ñeva odâtam ante âdiyitvâ tath' eva
suddhakâlakânam elakalomânam santhattam kârâpesum . . .
ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 13 ||

— la — anuvassam santhattam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû
ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû anuvassam santhattam kârâ-
pesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi sam-
uṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 14 ||

— la — anâdiyitvâ purâpasanthatassa sâmantâ sugatavi-
datthim navam nisîdanasanthattam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha
. . . sambahulâ bhikkhû santhattâni ujjhivâ âraññakaṅgam
piṇḍapâtikaṅgam paṃsukûlikaṅgam samâdiyimsu . . . ekâ
paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 15 ||

— la — elakalomâni paṭiggahetvâ tiyojanam atikkâ-
mentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu elaka-
lomâni paṭiggahetvâ tiyojanam atikkâmesi . . . ekâ paññatti

. . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||16||

— la — aññatikāya bhikkhuniyā eḷakalomāni dhovāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aññatikāhi bhikkhunīhi eḷakalomāni dhovāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 17 ||

— pa — rūpiyaṃ paṭigaṇhantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto rūpiyaṃ paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||18||

— la — nānappakāraṃ rūpiyaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nānappakāraṃ rūpiyaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 19 ||

— la — nānappakāraṃ kayavikkayaṃ samāpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto paribbājakena saddhiṃ kayavikkayaṃ samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 20 ||
kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

— la — atirekapattaṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekapattaṃ dhāresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||21||

— la — ūnapañcabandhanena pattena aññaṃ navāṃ pattaṃ cetāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamattakena pi bhinnena appamattakena pi khaṇḍena vilikhitamattena pi bahū patte viññāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||22||

— la — bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule

bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhesajjāni paṭigga-
hetvā sattāhaṃ atikkāmesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. || 23 ||

— la — atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaram
pariyasantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaram pariyesiṃsu
. . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 24 ||

bhikkhussa sāmaṃ cīvaram datvā kupitena anattamanena
acchindantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā
Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sāmaṃ cīvaram datvā
kupito anattamano acchindi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 25 ||

— la — sāmaṃ suttaṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaram
vāyāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
sāmaṃ suttaṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaram vāyāpesuṃ
. . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
uṭṭhāti. || 26 ||

— la — pubbe appavārītena aññātakagahapatikassa tanta-
vāye upasaṃkamtivā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggi-
yaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upa-
nandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando
Sakyaputto pubbe appavārīto aññātakagahapatikassa tanta-
vāye upasaṃkamtivā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā
paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 27 ||

— la — accekacīvaram paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayaṃ
atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū acceka-
cīvaram paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayaṃ atikkāmesuṃ . . .
ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhi-
nake. || 28 ||

— la — tiṇṇaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīvaram antaraghare
nikkhipitvā atirekachāratam vippavasantassa nissaggiyaṃ
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīva-
raṃ antaraghare nikkhipitvā atirekachāratam vippavasīṃsu

. . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kathinake. ||29||

— la — jânaṃ saṃghikaṃ lâbhaṃ pariṇataṃ attano pariṇāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânaṃ saṃghikaṃ lâbhaṃ pariṇataṃ attano pariṇāmesuṇi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṃsa nissaggiyâ pâc. n. tass' uddânaṃ :

das', ekaratti, mâso ca, dhovanañ ca, paṭiggaho,
aññâtakañ ca, uddissa, ubhinnaṃ, dûtakena ca,|
kosiyâ, suddha-dve bhâgâ, chabbassâni, nisīdanaṃ,
dve ca lomâni, uggaṇhe, ubho nânappakârakâ,|
dve ca pattâni, bhesajjaṃ, vassikâ, dânapaṇcamam,
sâmaṃ, vâyâpan', acceko, sâsaṅkaṃ, saṃghikena câ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsam-buddhena sampajânamusâvâde pâcittiyaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ. kaṃ ârabbhâ 'ti Hatthakaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ârabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Hatthako Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvâ paṭijâni paṭijānitvâ avajāni tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||1||

omasavâde pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentâ pesale bhikkhû omasimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhupesunñe pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivādâ-pannânaṃ pesunñam upasaṃharimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vâcentassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammaṃ

vâcesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti, siyâ vâcato samuţţhâti na kâyanto na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na kâyanto. || 4 ||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahasseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasseyyam kappesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti, siyâ kâyanto samuţţhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na vâcato. || 5 ||

mâtugâmena sahasseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Savatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Anuruddham ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Anuruddho mâtugâmena sahasseyyam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti eḷakalomake. || 6 ||

mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam desentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udâyiṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmassa dhammam desesi . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti padasodhamme. || 7 ||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam bhûtam ârocentassa pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . Vaggumudâtîriye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Vaggumudâtîriyâ bhikkhû gihinam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇam bhâsiṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti, siyâ kâyanto samuţţhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato samuţţhâti na kâyanto na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca samuţţhâti na cittato. || 8 ||

bhikkhussa duţţhullâpattim anupasampannassa ârocentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhussa duţţhullâpattim anupasampannassa ârocesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti — la —. || 9 ||

pathaviṃ khanantassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . Âlavake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Âlavakâ bhikkhû pathaviṃ khaṇiṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti — la —. || 10 ||

musâvâdavaggo paṭhamo.

bhûtagâmapâtabyatâya pâcittiyam . . . Ālaviyâ paññattam . . . Ālavake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Ālavakâ bhikkhû rukkham chindimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 11 ||

aññavâdake vihesake pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo samghamajjhe âpattiyâ anuyuñjiyamâno aññen' añnam paṭi-carî . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 12 ||

ujjhâpanake khiyanake pâcittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabbha . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Malla-puttam bhikkhû ujjhâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 13 ||

samghikam mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ bhisim vâ koccham vâ ajjhokāse santharivâ anuddharivâ anâpucchâ pakkamantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû samghikam senâsanam ajjhokāse santharivâ anuddharivâ anâpucchâ pakkamimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. || 14 ||

samghike vihāre seyyam santharivâ anuddharivâ anâpucchâ pakkamantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû samghike vihāre seyyam santharivâ anuddharivâ anâpucchâ pakkamimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. || 15 ||

samghike vihāre jānam pubbupagatam bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû there bhikkhû anupakhajja seyyam kappesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhâti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vācato. || 16 ||

bhikkhum kupitena anattamanena samghikâ vihārâ nikkaddhantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhû samghikâ vihārâ

nikkaḍḍhimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 17 ||

saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam vā pīṭham vā abhinisīdantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisīdi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 18 ||

dvītipariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā taduttariṃ adhiṭṭhahantassa pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo kaṭapariyositaṃ vihāram punappunaṃ chādāpesi punappunaṃ limpāpesi, atibhāriko vihāro paripati . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 19 ||

jānam sappāṇakam udakam tiṇam vā mattikam vā siñcantassa pācittiyam . . . Ālavīyā paññattam . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam tiṇam pi mattikam pi siñcimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 20 ||

bhūtagāmaṃvaggo dutiyo.

asammātena bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asammātaṃ bhikkhuniyo ovaḍimsu tasmīṃ vatthusmīṃ. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattīti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmīṃ n' atthi . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. || 21 ||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Cūlapanthakam ārabba . . . āyasmā Cūlapanthako atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti padasodhamme. || 22 ||

bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bli-

kkhunûpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍḍimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kathinake. ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍḍantīti bhaṇantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍḍantīti bhaṇimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||24||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . aññataram bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram sibbentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyima ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram sibbesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||28||

jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . Devadattaṃ ārabba . . . Devadatto jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||29||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udâyim ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||30||

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

taduttarim āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||31||

gaṇabhojane pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ârabbha . . . Devadatto sapaṇiso kulesu viññāpetvā viññāpetvā bhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti satta anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||32||

paramparabhojane pācittiyam . . . Vesāliyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ârabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||33||

dvittipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttarim paṭigaṇhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ârabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||34||

bhuttāvinā pavāritena anarittam khādaniyam vā bhojaniam vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ârabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttāvim pavāritam anarittena khādaniyena vā bhojanienena vā abhihaṭṭum pavārentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttāvim pavāritam anarittena bhojanienena abhihaṭṭum pavāresi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||36||

vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti elakalomake. || 37 ||

sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasman-tam Belatţhasisam ârabba . . . âyasmâ Belatţhasiso sannidhikârakam bhojanam bhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti elakalomake. || 38 ||

pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . catûhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. || 39 ||

adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âhârentassa pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âhâresi . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti elakalomake. || 40 ||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentassa pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . âyasman-tam Ânandam ârabba . . . âyasmâ Ânando aññatarissâ paribbâjikâya ekam maññamâno dve pûve adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti elakalomake. || 41 ||

bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piñḍâya pavississâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasman-tam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabba . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam piñḍâya pavississâmâ 'ti tassa adâpetvâ uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. || 42 ||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasman-tam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabba . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ

paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânaena samuṭṭhâti kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. || 43 ||

mâtugâmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne âsane nisajjam kappentassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne âsane nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânaena samuṭṭhâti kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. || 44 ||

mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappentassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânaena samuṭṭhâti kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. || 45 ||

nimantitena sabhattena santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anâpucchâ purebhattaṃ pacchâbhattaṃ kulesu cârittaṃ âpajjantassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Râjagahe paññattaṃ . . . âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samâno purebhattaṃ pacchâbhattaṃ kulesu cârittaṃ âpajji . . . ekâ paññatti catasso anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. || 46 ||

taduttariṃ bhesajjaṃ viññâpentassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû Mahânâmena Sakkena ajuṇho bhante âgamethâ 'ti vuccamânâ nâgamesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. || 47 ||

uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchantassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya agamaṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti eḷakalomake. || 48 ||

atirekatirattaṃ senâya vasantassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû atirekatirattaṃ senâya vasiṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti eḷakalomake. || 49 ||

uyyodhikaṃ gacchantassa pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ

paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyodhikam agamamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti eḷakalomake. ||50||

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

surâmerayapâne pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Sâgatam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Sâgato majjam pivi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti, siyâ kâyato samuţţhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na vâcato. ||51||

aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum aṅgulipatodakena hâsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuţţhânena samuţţhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na vâcato. ||52||

udake hâsadhamme pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ udae kîḷimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuţţhânena samuţţhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuţţhâti na vâcato. ||53||

anâdariye pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo anâdariyam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. ||54||

bhikkhum bhimsâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum bhimsâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. ||55||

jotim samâdahivâ visibbentassa pâcittiyam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû jotim samâdahivâ visibbesum . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti. ||56||

oren' addhamâsam nhâyantassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû râjânam pi passivâ na mattam jânitvâ nhâyimsu . . . ekâ paññatti cha anupaññattiyo. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattiti padesapaññatti. channam âpattisamuţţhânânam dvîhi samuţţhânehi samuţţhâti eḷakalomake. ||57||

anādiyivā tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aṇṇataraṃ dubba-
ṇṇakaraṇaṃ navamaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvattiyaṃ paṇṇattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhū attano cīvaraṃ na sañjānimsu . . .
ekā paṇṇatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ dvihi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti ekaḷomake. ||58||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmā-
nerassa vā sāmāneriyā vā sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā
apaccuddhāraṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sā-
vatthiyaṃ paṇṇattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakya-
puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhi-
kkhussa sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ pari-
bhūji . . . ekā paṇṇatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti
kathinake. ||59||

bhikkhussa pattaṃ vā cīvaraṃ vā nisīdanaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ
vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidhentaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sā-
vatthiyaṃ paṇṇattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . .
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ pattaṃ pi cīvaraṃ pi
apanidhesuṃ . . . ekā paṇṇatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||60||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañcecca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropentassa pācittiyaṃ . . .
Sāvattiyaṃ paṇṇattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ ārabha
. . . āyasmā Udāyi sañcecca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropesi . . . ekā
paṇṇatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||61||

jānaṃ sappānaṃ udakaṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvattiyaṃ paṇṇattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappānaṃ
udakaṃ paribhuñjimsu . . . ekā paṇṇatti . . . tihi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||62||

jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya
ukkoṭentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paṇṇattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya
ukkoṭesuṃ . . . ekā paṇṇatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
uṭṭhāti. ||63||

bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādentassa
pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paṇṇattaṃ . . . aṇṇataraṃ bhi-

kkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ
duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādesi . . . ekā paññatti . . .
ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhāti. ||64||

jānaṃ ūnavīsativassam puggalaṃ upasampādentassa pācitti-
yaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū
ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū jānaṃ ūnavīsativassam
puggalaṃ upasampādesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||65||

jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhāna-
maggam paṭipajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ
. . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu
jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhāna-
maggam paṭipajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na
vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||66||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam
paṭipajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
aññataram bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu mātu-
gāmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajji
. . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||67||

pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-
nissajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbam ārabba . . .
Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāva-
tatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajji . . . ekā paññatti
. . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||68||

jānaṃ tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akaṭānuddhammena taṃ
diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatthena saddhiṃ saṃbhuñjantassa pācitti-
yaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathāvādinā
Ariṭṭhena bhikkhunā akaṭānuddhammena taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭi-
nissatthena saddhiṃ saṃbhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . .
tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||69||

jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpentassa pācitti-
yaṃ Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ

Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ upalâpesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti
. . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||70||

sappâṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâna na tâvâhaṃ
âvuso etasmiṃ sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva nânñam bhi-
kkhum byattam vinayadharam paripucchâmîti bhaṇantassa
pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantaṃ
Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi saha-
dhammikam vuccamâno na tâvâhaṃ . . . paripucchâmîti bhaṇi
. . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||71||

vinayam vivaṇṇentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañ-
ñattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabba-
ggiyâ bhikkhû vinayam vivaṇṇesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . .
tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||72||

mohanake pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû
mohesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi sam-
uṭṭhâti. ||73||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena pahâram dentassa
pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anatta-
manâ bhikkhûnam pahâram adamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . .
ekena samuṭṭhâna samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena talasattikam uggi-
rantassa pâcittiyam . . . (see § 74; instead of pahâram
adamsu read talasattikam uggirimsu). ||75||

bhikkhum amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamsentassa
pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum
amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamsesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti
. . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkucam upadahantassa pâcittiyam
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû
ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam sañcicca
kukkucam upadahiṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi sam-
uṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||77||

bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâ-

pannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhantaṃsā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalah-jātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhaṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||78||

dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīya-dhammaṃ āpajjantaṃsā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

saṃghe vinicchaya-kathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamantaṃsā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchaya-kathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cīvaram datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjantaṃsā pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṃghena cīvaram datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||81||

jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

pubbe appaṭisaṃviditena rañño antepuraṃ pavisaṃtassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pāvīsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭṭhinake. ||83||

ratanam uggaṇhantaṃsā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu ratanam uggahesi . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle gâmaṃ pâvisimsu . . . ekâ paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. ||85||

aṭṭhimayam vâ dantamayam vâ visâṇamayam vâ sâcigharam kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ bahû sâcighare viññâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||86||

pamânâtikkantam mañcam vâ piṭham vâ kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ucece mañce sayi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||87||

mañcam vâ piṭham vâ tûlonaddham kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mañcam pi piṭham pi tûlonaddham kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||88||

pamânâtikkantam nisîdanam kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||89||

pamânâtikkantam kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiṃ kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||90||

pamânâtikkantam vassikasâtikam kârâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâyo vassikasâtikâyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||91||

sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ kārāpentassa pācittiyaṃ
 . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ
 ārabba . . . āyasmā Nando sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ
 dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. dvenavuti pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass'
 uddānaṃ :

musā, omasa-pesuṇṇe, pada-seyyā ca itthiyo
 aññatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā,|
 bhūtaṃ, aññāya, ujjhāyi, mañco, seyyā ca vuccati,
 pubba-nikkadḍhan'-āhacca, dvāraṃ, sappāṇakena ca,|
 asammata, atthamgate, upassay'-āmisena ca,
 dade, sibbe, vidhānena, nāvā, bhuñjeyya, ekato,|
 piṇḍaṃ, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pūvaṃ, pavārito, pavāritaṃ,
 vikālaṃ, sannidhi, khīraṃ, dantapoṇena te dasa,|
 acelak'-ānupakhajja, paṭicchannaṃ, rahena ca,
 nimantito, paccayehi, senā, vasaṇ', uyyodhikaṃ,|
 surā, aṅguli, hāso ca, anādariyaṃ ca, bhimsanā,
 joti, nhānena, dubbaṇṇe, sāmā, apanidhena ca,|
 sañcicc', udaka-kammā ca, duṭṭhullaṃ, ūnavīsati,
 theyya-itthi, avadesaṃ, samvāse, nāsitena ca,|
 sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, pahāren', uggire,
 amūlakaṇ ca, sañcicca, sossāmi, khīya-pakkame,
 saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā, pariṇāmeyya puggale,|
 raññaṇ ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañco ca, tūlikā,
 nisīdanaṃ, kaṇḍucchādi, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.|

tesaṃ vaggānaṃ uddānaṃ :

musā, bhūtā ca, ovādo, bhojan'-ācelakena ca,
 surā, sappāṇakā, dhammo, rājavaggena te navā 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-
 sambuddhena aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharaṃ pa-
 viṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sabatthā
 paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantassa paṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā
 paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabba . . . aññatara
 bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharaṃ pavitṭhāya
 hatthato āmisā paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi

samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyanto samutthâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||1||

bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjantassa pâṭidesaniyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo vosâsantiyo na nivâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca samutthâti na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjantassa pâṭidesaniyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ paṭiggahesum . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyanto samutthâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||3||

âraññakesu senâsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjantassa pâṭidesaniyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû ârâme core paṭivasante nârocesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca samutthâti na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||4||

cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ nitṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

aññâtikâya, vosâsam, sekha-âraññakena ca pâṭidesaniyâ cattâro sambuddhena pakâsita 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena anâdariyam paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentena nivâsentassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânena samutthâti kâyanto ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||1||

anâdariyam paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentena pârupantassa dukkaṭam . . . (see § 1 ; instead of nivâsesum read pârupimsu.) ||2||

anâdariyam paṭicca kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . (as before.) ||3||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca kāyaṃ vivaritvā antaraghare nisī-
dantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||4||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā kīlāpentena
antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||5||

anād. p. hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā kīlāpentena antaraghare
nisīdantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||6||

anād. p. taṃ taṃ oloketena antaraghare gacchantassa
(. . . nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||7. 8||

anād. p. ukkhittakāya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

anād. p. ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ
. . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhū mahāhasitaṃ hasantā antaraghare gacchimsu (. . .
nisīdimsu . . .) . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||11. 12||

anād. p. uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontena antaraghare
gacchantassa (. . . nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . chabba-
ggiyā bhikkhū uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontā antaraghare
gacchimsu (. . . nisīdimsu . . .) . . . (see § 11). ||13. 14||

anād. p. kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
uṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||15. 16||

anād. p. bāhuppacālakam . . . (see § 15). ||17. 18||

anād. p. sīsappacālakam . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anād. p. khambhakatena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||21. 22||

anād. p. oḡuṇṭhitena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisī-
dantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
sasīsaṃ pārupitvā antaraghare gacchimsu (. . . nisīdimsu
. . .) . . . ||23. 24||

anād. p. ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭaṃ
. . . ||25||

anād. p. pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdantassa dukkaṭaṃ
. . . ||26||

anâd. p. asakkaccam piṇḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||27||

anâd. p. taḥam taḥam olokontena piṇḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||28||

anâd. p. sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||29||

anâd. p. thûpikam piṇḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. p. asakkaccam (. . . taḥam taḥam olokontena . . . taḥam taḥam omasitvâ) piṇḍapâtam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||31-33||

anâd. p. sūpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||34||

anâd. p. thûpakato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||35||

anâd. p. sūpam vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdentassa dukkaṭam . . . ||36||

anâd. p. sūpam vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuttâhânehi samuttâhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuttâhâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuttâhâti. ||37||

anâd. p. ujjhânasaññino paresam pattam olokontassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuttâhânenâ samuttâhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuttâhâti na vâcato. ||38||

anâd. p. mahantam kabaḷam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||39||

anâd. p. digham âlopam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||40||

piṇḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. p. anâhaṭe kabaḷe mukhadvâram vivarantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||41||

anâd. p. bhuñjamânenâ sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||42||

anâd. p. sakabaḷena mukhena byâharantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû

ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabaḷena mukhena
byâharim̐su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||43||

anâd. p. piṇḍukkhepakam̐ (. . . kabaḷavacchedakam̐ . . .
avagaṇḍakâarakam̐ . . . hatthaniddhunakam̐ . . . sithhâva-
kâarakam̐ . . . jivhânicchâarakam̐ . . . capucapukâarakam̐ . . .)
bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam̐. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vâcato. ||44-50||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

anâd. p. surusurukâarakam̐ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam̐ . . .
Kosambiyâ paññattam̐ . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba
. . . sambahulâ bhikkhû surusurukâarakam̐ khīram̐ pivim̐su
. . . ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||51||

anâd. p. hatthanillehakam̐ (. . . pattanillehakam̐ . . .
otṭhanillehakam̐ . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam̐. ekâ paññatti.
ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||52-54||

anâd. p. sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam̐ paṭigaṇhan-
tassa dukkaṭam̐ . . . Bhaggesu paññattam̐ . . . sambahule
bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sâmisena
hatthena pâniyathâlakam̐ paṭiggahesum̐ . . . ekâ paññatti
. . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||55||

anâd. p. sasitthakam̐ pattadhovanam̐ antaraghare chaḍḍen-
tassa dukkaṭam̐ . . . Bhaggesu paññattam̐ . . . sambahule
bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sasitthakam̐
pattadhovanam̐ antaraghare chaḍḍesum̐ . . . ekâ paññatti
. . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||56||

anâd. p. chattapāṇissa dhammam̐ desentassa dukkaṭam̐ . . .
Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̐ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba
. . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapāṇissa dhammam̐ desesum̐
. . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kâyato. ||57||

anâd. p. daṇḍapāṇissa (. . . satthapāṇissa . . . âvudha-
pāṇissa . . .) dhammam̐ desentassa dukkaṭam̐. ekâ paññatti
ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca cittato ca
samuṭṭhāti na kâyato. ||58-60||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

anâd. p. pâdukârûḷhassa (. . . upâhanârûḷhassa . . . yâna-
gatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnassa

... vetṭhitasāsassa . . . oguṇṭhitasāsassa . . .) dhammaṃ desentassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . (*as before.*) || 61-67 ||

anâd. p. chamâyam nisīditvâ âsane nisinnassa (. . . nīce âsane nisīditvâ uce âsane nisinnassa . . . ṭhiteṇa nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchantena purato gacchantassa . . . uppatthena gacchantena pathena gacchantassa . . .) dhammaṃ desentassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamutṭhânânam ekena samutṭhânena samutṭhâti kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutṭhâti. || 68-72 ||

anâd. p. ṭhiteṇa uccâram vâ passâvam vâ karontassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamutṭhânânam ekena samutṭhânena samutṭhâti kâyanto ca cittato ca samutṭhâti na vâcato. || 73 ||

anâd. p. harite uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam vâ karontassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . || 74 ||

anâdariyam paṭicca udaye uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam vâ karontassa dukkaṭaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbhâ. kismim vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udaye uccâram pi passâvam pi kheḷam pi akamsu tasmim vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamutṭhânânam ekena samutṭhânena samutṭhâti kâyanto ca cittato ca samutṭhâti na vâcato. || 75 ||

pâdukavaggo sattamo. pañcasattati sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ.

Mahāvibhaṅge katthapaññattivâro niṭṭhito. tass' uddânam:

parimaṇḍalam, paṭicchannam, susamvut' - okkhittacakkhunâ,

ukkhitojjhaggikâ, saddo, tayo c' eva pacâlanâ, |
khambham, oguṇṭhito c' eva, kuṭi, pallatthikâya ca,
sakkaccam, pattasāññi ca, samasûpam, samatitthikam, |
sakkaccam, pattasāññi ca, sapadânam, samasûpakam,
thûpakato, paṭicchannam, viññatt', ujjhânasāññinâ, |
na mahantam, maṇḍalam, dvâram, sabbahattham, na
byâhare,

ukkhepo, chedanâ, gaṇḍo, dhunam, sitthâvakâarakam, |
jivhânicchârakañ c' eva, capucapu, surusuru,

hattho, patto ca, oṭṭho ca, sâmisam, sitthakena ca,|
 chattapâṇissa saddhammam na desenti tathâgatâ,
 evam eva daṇḍapâṇissa, sattha-âvudhapâṇinam,|
 pâdukâ, upâhanâ c'eva, yâna-seyyâgatassa ca,
 pallatthikânisinnassa, vetṭhitogunṭhitassa ca,|
 chamâ, nîcâsane, ṭhâne, pacchato, uppathena ca,
 ṭhitakena na kâtabbam, harite udakamhi câ 'ti.|

tesam vaggânam uddânam :

parimaṇḍalam, ujjhaggi, khambham, piṇḍam tath'eva ca,
 kabalâ, surusuru ca, pâdukena ca sattamâ 'ti. ||1||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati.
 methunam dh. p. tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite sarîre
 methunam dhammam paṭisevati, âpatti pārâjikassa. ye-
 bhuyyena khayite sarîre methunam dhammam paṭisevati,
 âpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchupantam aṅga-
 jâtam paveseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. methunam dhammam
 paṭisevanto imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnam âdiyanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. adinnam âdi-
 yanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pañcamâsakam vâ atireka-
 pañcamâsakam vâ agghanakam adinnam theyyasamkhâtam
 âdiyati, âpatti pārâjikassa. atirekamâsakam vâ ûnapañcamâ-
 sakam vâ agghanakam adinnam theyy. âd., âpatti thullacca-
 yassa. mâsakam vâ ûnamâsakam vâ agghanakam ad. theyy.
 âd., âpatti dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanto imâ tisso âpattiyo
 âpajjati. ||2||

sañcecca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropento . . . tisso
 âpattiyo âpajjati. manussam odissa opâtam khaṇati papatitvâ
 marissatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. papatite dukkhâ vedanâ
 uppajjati, âpatti thullaccayassa. marati, âpatti pārâjikassa.
 sañcecca . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanto . . .
 tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pâpiccho icchâpakato asantam abh.
 utt. ullapati, âpatti pārâjikassa. yo te vihâre vasati so bhi-
 kkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati, paṭivijânantassa âpatti thullacca-
 yassa, na paṭivijânantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. asantam . . .
 imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

cattâro pārâjikâ niṭṭhitâ.

upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocento tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ceteti upakkamati muccati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. ceteti upakkamati na muccati, āpatti thullaccayassa. payoge dukkaṭaṃ. || 1 ||

mâtugâmena saddhiṃ kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. kâyena kâyam âmasati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

mâtugâmam dutṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsento tisso âp. âp.; vaccamaggam passâvamaggam âdissa vaṇṇam pi bhaṇati avaṇṇam pi bhaṇati, âp. saṃgh.; vaccamaggam passâvamaggam ṭhapetvâ adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam âdissa vaṇṇam pi bh. avaṇṇam pi bh., âp. thull.; kâyapaṭibaddham âdissa . . . pi bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 3 ||

attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâsento tisso âp. âp.; mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâsati, âp. saṃgh.; paṇḍakassa santike att. v. bhâsati, âp. thull.; tiracchânagatassa santike att. v. bhâsati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

sañcarittam samâpajjanto tisso âp. âp.; paṭigaṇhâti vîmaṃsati paccâharati, âp. saṃgh.; paṭigaṇhâti vîmaṃsati na paccâharati, âp. thull.; paṭigaṇhâti na vîmaṃsati na paccâharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 5 ||

saññâcikâya kuṭiṃ kârâpento tisso âp. âp.; kârâpeti payoge dukkaṭam; ekam piṇḍam anâgate âp. thull.; tasmim piṇḍe âgate âp. saṃghādisesassa. || 6 ||

mahallakam vihâram kârâpento . . . (see § 6). || 7 ||

bhikkhum amûlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso âp. âp.; anokâsam kârâpetvâ cāvanādhippâyo vadeti, âp. saṃghādisesena dukkaṭassa; okâsam kârâpetvâ akkosādhippâyo vadeti, āpatti omasavādassa. || 8 ||

bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso âp. âp.; anokâsam . . . || 9 ||

saṃghabhedako bhikkhu yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanto tisso âp. âp.; ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭam; dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ; kammavâcâpariyosâne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. || 10 ||

bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhū yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantā tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti; ñattiyā . . . ||11||

dubbaco bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanto tisso . . . ||12||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanto tisso . . . ||13||

terasa saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

atirekacīvaraṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||1||

ekarattaṃ ticīvarena vippavasanto ekaṃ . . . ||2||

akālacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsam atikkāmento ekaṃ . . . ||3||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purāṇacīvaraṃ dhovāpento dve āpattiyo āpajjati; dhovāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, dhovāpīte nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||4||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭigaṇhanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati; gaṇhāti payoge dukkaṭam, gaḥite nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||5||

aññātakam gahapatiṃ vā gahapatāniṃ vā cīvaraṃ viññāpento dve āp. āp.; viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññāpīte nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||6||

aññātakam gahapatiṃ vā gahapatāniṃ vā taduttariṃ cīvaraṃ viññāpento . . . (see § 6). ||7||

pubbe appavārito aññātakam gahapatikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappam āpajjanto dve āp. āp.; vikappam āpajjati payoge dukkaṭam; vikappam āpanne nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||8||

pubbe appavārito aññātake gahapatike upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappam āpajjanto . . . (see § 8). ||9||

atirekatikkhattum codanāya atirekachakkhattum ṭhānena cīvaraṃ abhinipphādentō dve āp. āp.; abhinipphādeti payoge dukkaṭam; abhinipphādite nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||10||

kāthinavaggo paṭhamo.

kosiyamissakam santhatam kārāpento dve āp. āp.; kārāpeti payoge dukkaṭam; kārāpīte nisaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||11||

suddhakālakānam eḷakalomānam santhatam kārāpento . . . (see § 11). ||12||

anādiyitvā tulaṃ odātānaṃ tulaṃ gocariyānaṃ navaṃ
santhatāṃ kārāpento . . . ||13||

anuvassaṃ santhatāṃ kārāpento . . . ||14||

anādiyitvā purāṇasanthatassa sāmāntā sugatavidatthiṃ na-
vaṃ nisīdanasanthatāṃ kārāpento . . . ||15||

elakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanaṃ atikkāmento dve āp.
āp.; paṭhamāṃ pādāṃ tiyojanaṃ atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa;
dutiyaṃ pādāṃ atikkāmeti, niss. pācittiyaṃ. ||16||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā elakalomāni dhovāpento . . . (see
§ 4). ||17||

rūpiyaṃ paṭigaṇhanto dve āp. āp.; gaṇhāti payoge dukka-
ṭaṃ; gahite niss. pācittiyaṃ. ||18||

nānappakāraṃ rūpiyaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjanto dve āp.
āp.; samāpajjati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, samāpanne niss. pācitti-
yaṃ. ||19||

nānappakāraṃ kayavikkayaṃ samāpajjanto . . . (see
§ 19). ||20||

kosiyaavaggo dutiyo.

atirekapattaṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ āp. āp. nissaggi-
yaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||21||

ūnapañcabandhanena pattaṃ aññaṃ navaṃ pattaṃ cetā-
pento dve āp. āp.; cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ; cetāpite niss.
pācittiyaṃ. ||22||

bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ
. . . ||23||

atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaraṃ pariyesanto
dve āp. āp.; pariyesati pay. dukk.; pariyaṭṭhe niss. pācitti-
yaṃ. ||24||

bhikkhussa sāmāṃ cīvaraṃ datvā kupito anattamano
acchindanto dve āp. āp.; acchindati pay. dukk.; acchinne
niss. pācittiyaṃ. ||25||

sāmāṃ suttāṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaraṃ vāyāpento
dve āp. āp.; vāyāpeti pay. dukk.; vāyāpite niss. pācitti-
yaṃ. ||26||

pubbe appavārīto aññātakassa gahapatikassa tantavāye
upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjanto dve āp. āp.;
vikappaṃ āpajjati payoge dukkaṭaṃ; vikappaṃ āpanne niss.
pācittiyaṃ. ||27||

accekaeivaram paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayam atikkā-
mento ekaṃ . . . ||28||

tiṇṇam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram antaraghare nikkhi-
pitvā atirekachāratam vippavasanto ekaṃ . . . ||29||

jānam saṃghikaṃ lābham pariṇatam attano pariṇāmento
dve āp. āp.; pariṇāmeti pay. dukk.; pariṇāmite niss. pācitti-
yam. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṇsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā.

sampajānamusāvādam bhāsanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
sampajānamusāvādam bhāsanto pañca āp. āp.; pāpiccho
icchāpakato asantam abhūtam uttarimanussadhammam ulla-
pati, āp. pārājikassa; bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena
dhammena anuddhamseti, āp. saṃghādisesassa; yo te vihāre
vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp.
thullaccayassa, na paṭivijānantassa āp. dukkaṭassa; sampajā-
namusāvāde pācittiyam. sampajānamusāvādam bhāsanto
imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

omasanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati; upasampannam omasati,
āp. pācittiyassa; anupasampannam omasati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||2||

pesuññam upasaṃharanto dve āp. āp.; upasampannassa
pesuññam upasaṃharati, āp. pāc.; anupasampannassa pe-
suññam upasaṃharati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anupasampannam padaso dhammam vācento dve āp. āp.;
vāceti payoge dukkaṭam, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahasayyam kap-
pento dve āp. āp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.; nipanne āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||5||

mātugāmena sahasayyam kappento . . . (see § 5). ||6||

mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam desento dve
āp. āp.; deseti payoge dukkaṭam; pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam bhūtam āro-
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti pay. dukk.; ārocite āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||8||

bhikkhussa duṭṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa āro-
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti . . . (see § 8). ||9||

pathaviṃ khaṇanto dve āp. āp.; khaṇati pay. dukk.;
pahāre pahāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||10||

musāvādavaggo paṭhamo.

bhûtagâmaṃ pātento dve âp. âp.; pāteti pay. dukk.;
pahāre pahāre âp. pācittiyassa. ||11||

aññena aññaṃ paṭicaranto dve âp. âp.; anāropite aññavâ-
dake aññena aññaṃ paṭicarati âp. dukk.; âropite aññavâdake
aññena aññaṃ paṭicarati âp. pācittiyassa. ||12||

bhikkhuṃ ujjhāpento dve âp. âp.; ujjhāpeti payoge
dukkataṃ; ujjhāpiti âp. pācittiyassa. ||13||

saṃghikaṃ mañcaṃ vā piṭhaṃ vā bhisim vā kocchaṃ vā
ajjhokāse santharivā anuddharivā anāpucchā pakkamanto
dve âp. âp.; paṭhamam pādam leḍḍupātaṃ atikkāmeti, âp.
dukkataṃ; dutiyaṃ pādam atikkāmeti, âp. pācittiyassa. ||14||

saṃghike vihāre seyyam santharivā anuddharivā anā-
pucchā pakkamanto dve âp. âp.; paṭhamam pādam parikkhe-
pam atikkāmeti, âp. dukkataṃ; dutiyaṃ pādam atikkāmeti,
âp. pācittiyassa. ||15||

saṃghike vihāre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anu-
pakhajja seyyam kappento dve âp. âp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.;
nipanne âp. pācittiyassa. ||16||

bhikkhuṃ kupito anattamano saṃghikā vihārā nikkad-
ḍhanto dve âp. âp.; nikkadḍhati pay. dukk.; nikkadḍhite
âp. pācittiyassa. ||17||

saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādaṃ mañcaṃ
vā piṭhaṃ vā abhinisīdanto dve âp. âp.; abhinisīdati pay.
dukk.; abhinisinne âp. pācittiyassa. ||18||

dvittipariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā taduttariṃ adhiṭṭhahanto dve
âp. âp.; adhiṭṭheti pay. dukk.; adhiṭṭhite âp. pācittiyassa. ||19||

jānaṃ sappānaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā siñcanto
dve âp. âp.; siñcati pay. dukk.; siñcite âp. pācittiyassa. ||20||

bhûtagāmaṃ dutiyo.

asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadanto dve âp. âp.; ovaḍati
pay. dukk.; ovaḍite âp. pācittiyassa. ||21||

atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadanto . . . (see § 21). ||22||

bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ova-
danto . . . ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantīti bhaṇanto dve
âp. âp.; bhaṇati pay. dukk.; bhaṇite âp. pācittiyassa. ||24||

aññatikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dento dve âp. âp.; deti
pay. dukk.; dinne âp. pācittiyassa. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram sibbento dve āp. āp.; sibbeti pay. dukk.; ārāpathe ārāpathe āp. pācittiyassa. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjanto dve āp. āp.; paṭipajjati pay. dukk.; paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhanto dve āp. āp.; abhirūhati pay. dukk.; abhirūhe āp. pācittiyassa. ||28||

jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āp. dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp.; nisīdati pay. dukk.; nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||30||

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

taduttariṃ āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||31||

gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||32||

paramparabhojanaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||33||

dvittipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttariṃ paṭigaṇhanto dve āp. āp.; gaṇhāti payoge dukk., gahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||34||

bhuttāvi pavārito anatirittaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||35||

bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anatirittena khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭuṃ pavārento dve āp. āp., tassa vacanena khādissāmīti bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa, bhojanapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

vikāle khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||37||

sannidhikāraṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||38||

pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||39||

adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā

khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dento dve āp. āp., deti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, dinne āp. pācittiyassa. || 41 ||

bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavissāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojento dve āp. āp., uyyojeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, uyyojite āp. pācittiyassa. || 42 ||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati pay. dukk., nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. || 43 ||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati . . . (see § 43). || 44 ||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati . . . || 45 ||

nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ pacchābhattaṃ santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā kulesu cārittaṃ apajjanto dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādam ummāram atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyaṃ pādam atikkāmeti, āp. pācittiyassa. || 46 ||

taduttariṃ bhesajjaṃ viññāpento dve āp. āp., viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, viññāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. || 47 ||

uyyuttaṃ senam dassanāya gacchanto dve āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati āp. pācittiyassa. || 48 ||

atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasanto dve āp. āp., vasati pay. dukk., vasite āp. pācittiyassa. || 49 ||

uyyodhikaṃ gacchanto dve āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati āp. pācittiyassa. || 50 ||

acelakavaggo pañcama.

majjaṃ pivanto dve āp. āp., pivissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. || 51 ||

bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsento dve āp. āp., hāseti pay. dukk., hāsīte āp. pācittiyassa. || 52 ||

udake kīlanto dve āp. āp., heṭṭhāgopphake uduke kīlāti āp. dukkaṭassa, uparigopphake uduke kīlāti āp. pācittiyassa. || 53 ||

anādariyaṃ karonto dve āp. āp., karoti pay. dukk., kate āp. pācittiyassa. || 54 ||

bhikkhuṃ bhimsāpento dve āp. āp., bhimsāpeti pay. dukk., bhimsāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. || 55 ||

jotiṃ samādahitvā visibbento dve āp. āp., samādahati pay. dukk., samādahite āp. pācittiyassa. || 56 ||

oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyanto dve āp. āp., nhāyati pay. dukk., nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. || 57 ||

anādiyitvā tinnaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navamaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 58 ||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhunīyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmāṇerassa vā sāmāṇeriyā vā sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccud-dhāraṇaṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 59 ||

bhikkhussa pattamaṃ vā cīvaraṃ vā nisīdanaṃ vā sūcigha-ramaṃ vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidhento dve āp. āp., apanidheti pay. dukk., apanidhite āp. pācittiyassa. || 60 ||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañcecca paṇamaṃ jīvitaṃ voropento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sañcecca . . . voropento catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. anodissa opātaṃ khaṇati yo koci papatitvā marissatīti āp. dukka-ṭassa, manusso tasmaṃ papatitvā marati āp. pārājikassa, yakkho vā peto vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggaho vā tasmaṃ papatitvā marati āpatti thullaccayassa, tiracchānagato tasmaṃ papatitvā marati āpatti pācittiyassa. sañcecca paṇamaṃ jīvitaṃ voropento imā catasso āp. āpajjati. || 61 ||

jānaṃ sappānaṃ udakaṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 62 ||

jānaṃ yathādhamaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭento dve āp. āp., ukkoṭeti pay. dukk., ukkoṭite āp. pācittiyassa. || 63 ||

bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādentō ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati pācittiyamaṃ. || 64 ||

jānaṃ ūnavāsativassamaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādentō dve āp. āp., upasampādeti pay. dukk., upasampādite āp. pācittiyassa. || 65 ||

jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhimaṃ samvidhāya ekaddhāna-maggaṃ paṭipajjanto dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati pay. dukk., paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. || 66 ||

mātugāmena saddhimaṃ samvidhāya . . . (see § 66). || 67 ||

pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvattatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-nissajjanto dve āp. āp., ñattiyā dukkaṭamaṃ, kammavācāpariyo-sāne āp. pācittiyassa. || 68 ||

jānaṃ tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akatānuddhammena taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatthena saddhimaṃ sambhuñjanto dve āp. āp., sambhuñjati pay. dukk., sambhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 69 ||

jânam tathâ nâsitam samañuddesaṃ upalâpento dve âp. âp.,
upalâpeti pay. dukk., upalâpita âp. pâcittiyassa. ||70||
sappâṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno na tâvâhaṃ âvuso
etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññaṃ bhikkhum
byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchâmi bhaṇanto dve âp. âp.,
bhaṇati pay. dukk., bhaṇita âp. pâcittiyassa. ||71||

vinayaṃ vivaṇṇento dve âp. âp., vivaṇṇeti pay. dukk.,
vivaṇṇita âp. pâcittiyassa. ||72||

mohento dve âp. âp., anâropite mohe moheti âp. dukka-
ṭassa, âropite mohe moheti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||73||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamaṇo pahâraṃ dento dve âp. âp.,
paharati pay. dukk., pahate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamaṇo talasattikaṃ uggranto dve
âp. âp., uggrati pay. dukk., uggrita âp. pâcittiyassa. ||75||

bhikkhum amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamṣento dve
âp. âp., anuddhamṣeti pay. dukk., anuddhamṣita âp. pâcitti-
yassa. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkuccaṃ upadahanto dve âp. âp.,
upadahati pay. dukk., upadahita âp. pâcittiyassa. ||77||

bhikkhûnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jâtânaṃ kalahajâtânaṃ vivâdâ-
pannânaṃ upassutim tiṭṭhanto dve âp. âp., sossâmi gacchati
âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito suṇâti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||78||

dhammikaṇaṃ kammaṇaṃ chandaṃ datvâ pacchâ khîya-
dhammaṃ âpajjanto dve âp. âp., khîyati pay. dukk., khîyite
âp. pâcittiyassa. ||79||

saṃghe vinicchaya-kathâya vattamânâya chandaṃ adatvâ
utthâyâsanâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp., parisâya hatthapâsaṃ
vijahantassa âp. dukkaṭassa, vijahita âp. pâcittiyassa. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cîvaraṃ datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ
âpajjanto dve âp. âp., khîyati . . . (see § 79). ||81||

jânaṃ saṃghikaṃ lâbhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇâ-
mento dve âp. âp., pariṇâmeti pay. dukk., pariṇâmite âp.
pâcittiyassa. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pavisanto dve âp.
âp., paṭhamaṃ pâdaṃ ummâraṃ atikkâmeti âp. dukkaṭassa,
dutiyaṃ pâdaṃ atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||83||

ratanam uggaṇhanto dve āp. āp., gaṇhāti pay. dukk., gahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisanto dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādam parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, duttiyaṃ pādam atikkāmeti āpatti pācittiyassa. ||85||

aṭṭhimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇamayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpite āp. pācittiyassa. ||86||

pamānātikantaṃ mañcam vā pīṭhaṃ vā kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpite āp. pācittiyassa. ||87||

mañcam vā pīṭhaṃ vā tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . (see § 87). ||88||

pamānātikantaṃ nisīdanam kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||89||

pamānātikantaṃ kaṇḍupaṭicchādhiṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||90||

pamānātikantaṃ vassikasāṭikaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||91||

sugatacīvarappamāṇam cīvaram kārāpento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sugatacīvarappamāṇam cīvaram kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpite āp. pācittiyassa. sugatacīvarappamāṇam cīvaram kārāpento imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. khuddakam niṭṭhitam.

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharaṃ pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. aññātikāya . . . bhuñjanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati, bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. aññātikāya . . . bhuñjanto imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

bhikkhuniyā vosāsanīyā na nivāretvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 1). ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||3||

āraññakesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto kati āp. āpajjati. āraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto dve āpattiyo

âpajjati, bhuñjissâmīti . . . ; âraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto imâ
dve âp. âpajjati. || 4 ||

cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ niṭṭhitâ.

anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâ-
sento kati âp. âpajjati. anâdariyaṃ . . . nivâsento ekaṃ
âpattiṃ âpajjati dukkaṭaṃ. anâdariyaṃ . . . nivâsento
imaṃ ekaṃ âpattiṃ âpajjati. || 1 ||

anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pâru-
panto ekaṃ âp. âp. dukkaṭaṃ. || 2 ||

anâd. paṭ. kâyaṃ vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sîdanto) ekaṃ . . . || 3. 4 ||

anâd. paṭ. hatthaṃ vâ pâdaṃ vâ kîlâpento antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekaṃ . . . || 5. 6 ||

anâd. paṭ. taṃ taṃ olokeno antaraghare gacchanto
(. . . nisîdanto) ekaṃ . . . || 7. 8 ||

anâd. paṭ. ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekaṃ . . . || 9. 10 ||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

anâd. paṭ. ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekaṃ . . . || 11. 12 ||

anâd. paṭ. uccâsaddaṃ mahâsaddaṃ karonto antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekaṃ . . . || 13. 14 ||

anâd. paṭ. kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sîdanto) ekaṃ . . . || 15. 16 ||

anâd. paṭ. bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sîdanto) ekaṃ . . . || 17. 18 ||

anâd. paṭ. sisappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . .
nisîdanto) ekaṃ . . . || 19. 20 ||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anâd. paṭ. khambhakato antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekaṃ . . . || 21. 22 ||

anâd. paṭ. oguṇṭhito antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekaṃ . . . || 23. 24 ||

anâd. paṭ. ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanto ekaṃ . . . || 25 ||

anâd. paṭ. pallatthikâya antaraghare nisîdanto ekaṃ . . . || 26 ||

anâd. paṭ. asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekaṃ
. . . || 27 ||

anâd. paṭ. taḥaṃ taḥaṃ olokeno piṇḍapâtāṃ paṭigaṇhanto
ekaṃ . . . || 28 ||

anâd. paṭ. sūpaṇ ñeva baḥuṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekaṃ . . . || 29 ||

anâd. paṭ. thūpikataṃ piṇḍapâtāṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekaṃ
. . . || 30 ||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. paṭ. asakkaccaṃ (. . . taḥaṃ taḥaṃ olokeno . . .
taḥaṃ taḥaṃ omasitvā) piṇḍapâtāṃ bhuñjanto ekaṃ
. . . || 31-33 ||

anâd. paṭ. sūpaṇ ñeva baḥuṃ bhuñjanto ekaṃ . . . || 34 ||

anâd. paṭ. thūpakato omadditvā piṇḍapâtāṃ bhuñjanto
ekaṃ . . . || 35 ||

anâd. paṭ. sūpaṃ vā byañjanaṃ vā odanena paṭicchādentō
ekaṃ . . . || 36 ||

anâd. paṭ. sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya
viññāpetvā bhuñjanto ekaṃ . . . || 37 ||

anâd. paṭ. ujjhānasaññi paresaṃ pattaṃ olokeno ekaṃ
. . . || 38 ||

anâd. paṭ. mahantaṃ kabaḷaṃ karonto ekaṃ . . . || 39 ||

anâd. paṭ. dighaṃ ālopaṃ karonto ekaṃ . . . || 40 ||

piṇḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. paṭ. anāhaṭe kabaḷe mukhadvāraṃ vivaranto ekaṃ
. . . || 41 ||

anâd. paṭ. bhuñjamāno sabbāṃ hatthaṃ mukhe pakkhi-
panto ekaṃ . . . || 42 ||

anâd. paṭ. sakabaḷena mukhena byāharanto ekaṃ
. . . || 43 ||

anâd. paṭ. piṇḍukkhepaṃ bhuñjanto ekaṃ . . . || 44 ||

anâd. paṭ. kabaḷavacchedakaṃ (. . . avagaṇḍakāraṃ
. . . hatthaniddhunakaṃ . . . sitthāvakāraṃ . . . jivhā-
nicchāraṃ . . . capucapukāraṃ) bhuñjanto ekaṃ
. . . || 45-50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

anâd. paṭ. surusurukāraṃ (. . . hatthanillehakaṃ . . .
pattanillehakaṃ . . . otthanillehakaṃ) bhuñjanto ekaṃ
. . . || 51-54 ||

anâd. paṭ. sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakaṃ paṭigaṇhanto
ekaṃ . . . || 55 ||

anâd. paṭ. sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare cha-
ddento ekam . . . ||56||

anâd. paṭ. chattapâṇissa (. . . daṇḍapâṇissa . . . satthapâṇissa
. . . âvudhapâṇissa) dhammam desento ekam . . . ||57-60||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

anâd. paṭ. pâdukârûḥassa (. . . upâhanârûḥassa . . .
yânagatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnassa
. . . vetṭhitasissassa . . . oḡuṇṭhitasissassa . . . chamâya
nisîditvâ âsane nisinnassa . . . nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucce
âsane nisinnassa . . . ṭhito nisinnassa . . . pacchato
gacchanto purato gacchantassa . . . uppathena gacchanto
pathena gacchantassa) dhammam desento ekam . . . ||61-72||

anâd. paṭ. ṭhito uccâram vâ passâvam vâ karonto ekam
. . . ||73||

anâd. paṭ. harite uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam vâ ka-
ronto ekam . . . ||74||

anâd. paṭ. uḍake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam vâ ka-
ronto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anâd. paṭ. uḍake . . . karonto
ekam âpattiṃ âpajjati dukkaṭam. anâd. paṭ. uḍake . . .
karonto imaṃ ekam âpattiṃ âpajjati. ||75||

pâdukavaggo sattamo. sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ. katâpattivâram
niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||2||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa âpattiyo catunnam
vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam . . . âpattiyo
catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattiṃ
siyâ âcâravipattiṃ. — la —

anâdariyam paṭicca uḍake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam
vâ karontassa âpatti catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhaja-
ti. anâdariyam . . . karontassa âpatti catunnam vipattinam
ekam vipattiṃ bhajati âcâravipattiṃ.

vipattivâram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||3||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa âpattiyo sattannam
âpatikkhandhânam katîhi âpatikkhandehi saṃgahitâ. me-
thunam . . . âpatikkhandhânam tîhi âpatikkhandhehi saṃ-
gahitâ siyâ pārâjikâpatikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpatti-
kkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpatikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti sattannaṃ
āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi . . . ekena āpattikkandhena saṃ-
gahitā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṃgahitavāraṃ niṭṭhitam catuttham. || 4 ||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo channaṃ
āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. me-
thunaṃ . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti channaṃ
āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
uṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato.

samuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam. || 5 ||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo catunnaṃ
adhikaraṇānaṃ katamam adhikaraṇam. methunaṃ . . .
adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇam. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti catunnaṃ
adhikaraṇānaṃ katamam adhikaraṇam. anādariyaṃ . . .
adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇam.

adhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. || 6 ||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo sattannaṃ
samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti. methunaṃ . . .
samathānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvina-
yena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca
tiṇavatthārakena ca. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti sattannaṃ
samathānaṃ katīhi . . . samathānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammanti
siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammu-
khāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca.

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamam. || 7 ||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati.
akkhayite sarīre methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, āpatti
pārājikassa. yebhuyyena khayite sarīre methunaṃ dhammaṃ
paṭisevati, āpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchu-

pantam āṅgaḷaṃ paveseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. methunam dhammam paṭisevanto imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam kaṭhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam kaṭhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam kaṭhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam tihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam tihi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukkhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukkhāvinayena ca tiṇavattthārakena ca. — la —.

anādariyam paṭicca udake . . . karonto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyam . . . karonto ekam āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anādariyam . . . karonto imam ekam āpattim āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajati . . . (*as above ; instead of samuṭṭhanti read samuṭṭhāti*) . . . kaṭhi samathehi sammanti. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinam ekam vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam ekena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam . . . (*as above*) . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca.

samuccayavāram niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. ||8||

ime aṭṭha vārā sajjhāyamaggena likhitā. tass' uddānam :

katthapaññatti, kati ca, vipatti, saṃgahena ca,
samuṭṭhānādhikaraṇā, samathā, samuccayena cā 'ti. |

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattam kam ārabba kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ — la — kenābhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭisevanapaccayā

pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . (see chap. 1, Pârâj. 1.) . . . kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako e' eva Sonako Siggavo tathâ
Moggaliputtena pañcamâ ete Jambusirivhaye — la —
ete nâgâ mahâpaññâ vinayaññû maggakovidâ
vinayam dîpe pakâsesum piṭakam Tambapañṇiyâ 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena adiṇṇam
âdiyanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Râjagahe
paññattam . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhâti. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ pârâ-
jikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanapaccayâ
pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||4||

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena upakka-
mitvâ asuciṃ mocanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto
kam ârabbha kismiṃ vatthusmim — la — kenâbhatan ti.
yan tena bhagavatâ . . . mocanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso
kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . na vâcato
— la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako . . . Tambapañṇiyâ 'ti. ||1||

mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggasamâpajjanapaccayâ
saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . .
samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||2||

mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ saṃghâ-
diseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâ-
sanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ
paññatto . . . ||4||

sañcarittam samâpajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha pañ-
ñatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||5||

saññâcikâya kuṭim kârâpanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha

paññatto 'ti Âlaviyâ paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

mahallakam vihâram kârâpanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||7||

bhikkhum amûlakena pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamsanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto 'ti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||8||

bhikkhum aññabhāgiyassa adhikarassa kiñcidesam lesamattam upādāya pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamsanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||9||

samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||10||

bhedakānuvattakānam bhikkhūnam yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||11||

dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||12||

kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiya paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||13||
— la —.

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karaṇapaccayâ dukkaṭam kattha paññattān ti Sāvattiya paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmīn ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū udaye uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi akāmsu tasmīn vatthusmīn. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhâti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vācato. ||75||

katthapaññattivāram niṭṭhitam. ||9||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā kati āpattiyo

âpajjati. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 1) . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa; jatumatthake pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. || 1 ||

adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 2) . . . dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. || 2 ||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . pârâjikassa. sañcicca man. j. voropanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. || 3 ||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . dukkaṭassa. asantam . . . ullapanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. || 4 ||

uppakamitvâ asucim mocanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . || 1 ||

kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam gahanam sâdiyati, âpatti pârâjikassa. bhikkhu kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti samghâdisesassa. kâyena kâypaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâypaṭibaddhena kâypaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyam. kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. || 2 ||

mâtugâmam dutṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2). || 3 ||

attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . .

sañcarittam samâpajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (etc., see chap. 2. *Instead of* kârâpento, anuddhamsento, paṭinissajjanto *read* kârâpanapaccayâ, anuddhamsanapaccayâ, paṭinissajjanapaccayâ). || 4-12 ||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yâvatatiam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa. || 13 || — la —

anâdariyam paṭicca uduke uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam

vā karaṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyaṃ . . . karaṇapaccayā ekaṃ āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭaṃ. anādariyaṃ . . . karaṇapaccayā imaṃ ekaṃ āpattim āpajjati. ||75||
katāpattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. ||10||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunaṃ . . . vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāra-vipattim. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karaṇapaccayā āpatti catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajati. anādariyaṃ . . . vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim.
vipattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ. ||11||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo sattanaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ kaṭihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā. methunaṃ . . . āpattikkhandhānaṃ catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayā-pattikkhandhena siyā pācittiya-pattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karaṇapaccayā āpatti . . . (see chap. 4) . . . dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṃgahitavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ. ||12||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . (see chap. 5 ; instead of karontassa read karaṇapaccayā).

samuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ. ||13||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ. ||14||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannaṃ samathānaṃ . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ. ||15||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā catasso

âpattiyo âpajjati ; akkhayite . . . (see chap. 10) . . .
 pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ imâ
 catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (see
 chap. 8) . . . katîhi samatthehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo
 catunnam vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim
 siyâ âcâravipattim, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam catûhi
 âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârajîkâpattikkhandhena
 siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhan-
 dhena siyâ dukkaṭṭâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhâ-
 nânam . . . (chap. 8, down to the end of that chapter.
Instead of karonto read karaṇapaccayâ.) . . . tiṇavatthâ-
 rakena câ 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam atṭhamam. atṭha paccayavârâ
 niṭṭhitâ.

Mahāvibhaṅge mahâbhede soḷasa mahāvârâ niṭṭhitâ.

II.

Yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâ-sambuddhena bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam kattha paññattam . . . (see I. 1, Pârajika 1. *Instead of* pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesânam *read* catunnam pâtimokkhuddesânam) . . . kati atthavase pañicca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam paññattam, kâ sikkhanti, kâ sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha ðhitam, kâ dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Sundarînandam bhikkhunim ârabbhâ. kismim vatthusmin ti Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâyasamsaggam sâdiyi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattîti ekâ paññatti, anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti tasmim n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattîti sabbatthapaññatti. sâdhâraṇapaññatti asâdhâraṇapaññattîti asâdhâraṇapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññattiti ekatopaññatti. catunnam pâtimokkhuddesânam . . . (see I. 1) . . . kati atthavase pañicca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam paññattan ti dasa atthavase pañicca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam paññattam saṃghasutṭhutaṃ . . . (see I. 1. *Instead of* puggalânam *and* bhikkhûnam *read* bhikkhunînam.) . . . vinayânuggahâya. kâ sikkhantîti sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyâṇikâ ca sikkhanti. kâ sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti arahantâ sikkhitasikkhâ. kattha ðhitan ti sikkhâkâmâsu ðhitam. kâ dhârentîti yâsam vattati tâ dhârenti. kassa vacanam ti bhagavato vacanam arahato sammâsambuddhassa. kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . .

vinayaṃ dīpe pakāsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . bhikkhunīnaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbbhā 'ti Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabbbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhuniṃ n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesi, tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 2 ||

bhikkhunīnaṃ sattamaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabbbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittaṃ Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ anuvatti . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti dhuranikkhepe. || 3 ||

bhikkhunīnaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ pārājikaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo aṭṭhamaṃ vatthuṃ paripūresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti dhuranikkhepe. || 4 ||

aṭṭha pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

methun'-ādinnādānaṃ ca, manussaviggah,' uttari
kāyasamsaggam, chādeti, ukkhittā, aṭṭhavatthukā
paññāpesi mahāvīro chejjavatthu asamsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā aṭṭhaṃ karontiyā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto kaṃ ārabbbha kismiṃ vatthusmin ti — la — kenābhataṃ ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā aṭṭhaṃ karontiyā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbbhā 'ti Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabbbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayavādikā vihari tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. atthi tattha . . . (see II. 1, Pārāj. 1. *Instead of* dutiyena uddesena, pārājikā-pattikkhandho *read* tatiyena uddesena, saṃghādisesāpattikkhandho.) . . . samuṭṭhātīti dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca

vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti — pa — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dipe pakâsesum piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyâ 'ti. ||1||
corim vuṭṭhâpentiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañ-
ñatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thulla-
nandâ bhikkhunî corim vuṭṭhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . .
dvihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca
samuṭṭhâti na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca
samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

ekâya gâmantaram gacchantiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâ-
vatthiyâ paññatto . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . .
aññatarâ bhikkhunî ekâ gâmantaram gacchi . . . ekâ pañ-
ñatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena
vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anañ-
ñâya gaṇassa chandam osârentiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthi-
yâ paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . .
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam
bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapalo-
ketvâ kârakasamgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandam osâresi
. . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutâya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa
hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭigga-
hetvâ bhuñjantiyâ saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto
. . . Sundarînandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Sundarî-
nandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa
hatthato âmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena
s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ ana-
vassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iñgh' ayye yan te eso
purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam
sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojentiya
saṃghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . aññataram
bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî kin te ayye
. . . bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi
samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

kupitâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsauâya na

paṭinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto
Caṇḍakâliṃ bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî
kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ avaca : buddham paccâcikkhâmi
dhammam paccâcikkhâmi samgham paccâcikkhâmi sikkham
paccâcikkhâmi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânenā
samutthâti dhuranikkhepe. || 7 ||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâya bhikkhuniyâ yâva-
tatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Caṇḍakâliṃ bhikkhunim ârabba
. . . Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâ-
katâ kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ avaca : chandagâminiyo ca
bhikkhuniyo dosagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminiyo ca
bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti . . . ekâ
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. || 8 ||

samsatthânam bhikkhunînam yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsa-
nâya na paṭinissajjantînam samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ
paññatto . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . samba-
hulâ bhikkhuniyo samsatthâ viharimso . . . ekâ paññatti
. . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. || 9 ||

samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nânâ
viharitthâ 'ti uyyojentiyaṃ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na
paṭinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto
. . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ
bhikkhunî samsatthâ 'va ayye . . . 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekâ
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. || 10 ||

dasa samghâdisesâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

ussaya-cori, gâmantam, ukkhittam, khâdanena ca,
kin te, kupitâ, kismiñci, samsatth', aññâya te dasâ 'ti.]

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . pattasannicayaṃ karontiyâ
nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhi-
kkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ akamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . .
dvîhi s. s. kaṭṭhinake. || 1 ||

akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhabhitvâ bhâjapentiyaṃ
nissaggiyaṃ pâcittiyaṃ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunî akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindantiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

aññam viññâpetvâ aññam viññâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî aññam viññâpetvâ aññam viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||4||

aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . (see § 4. *Instead of viññ° read cet°.*) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saññâcikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . ||7||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena mahâjanikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . ||8||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena anuddisikena mahâjanikena saññâcikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . ||9||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena puggalikena saññâcikena aññam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||10||

atirekacatukkamsaparamam garupâpuraṇam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî râjânam kambalam viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamam lahu-pâpuraṇam cetâ-

pentiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ rājānaṃ khomaṃ viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 12 ||

dvādasa nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

pattaṃ, akālakālaṃ ca, parivatte ca, viññāpe,
cetāpetvā, aññadatthi saṃghikaṃ ca, mahājani,
saññācikā, puggalikā, catukkaṃs', adḍhateyyakā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . lasuṇaṃ khādantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ na mattaṃ jānitvā lasuṇaṃ harāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 1 ||

sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpentiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 2 ||

talaghātake pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . dve bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . dve bhikkhuniyo talaghātakaṃ akamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. || 3 ||

jatumaṭṭhake pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhuniṃ jatumaṭṭhakam ādiyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. || 4 ||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ udakasuddhikaṃ ādiyantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhuniṃ atigambhīraṃ udakasuddhikaṃ ādiyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. || 5 ||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhuniṃ bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upatiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 6 ||

âmakadhaññam viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . .
 Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha
 . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññam viññâpetvâ
 bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi samuttâhanehi
 samuttâhâti. ||7||

uccâram vâ passâvam vâ saṃkâram vâ vighâsam vâ tiro-
 kuḍḍe chaḍḍentiya pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam
 . . . aṇṇataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aṇṇatarâ bhi-
 kkhunî uccâram pi passâvam pi saṃkâram pi vighâsam pi
 tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuttâhâ-
 nehi samuttâhâti. ||8||

uccâram vâ passâvam vâ saṃkâram vâ vighâsam vâ harite
 chaḍḍentiya pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
 sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhu-
 niyo uccâram pi . . . vighâsam pi harite chaḍḍesum . . .
 ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuttâhanehi samuttâhâti. ||9||

naccam vâ gîtam vâ vâditam vâ dassanâya gacchantiya
 pâcittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhi-
 kkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo naccam
 pi gîtam pi vâditam pi dassanâya agamamsu . . . ekâ
 paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâya
 santiṭṭhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
 aṇṇataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî
 rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhi
 . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. theyyasatthake. ||11||

paṭicchanne okâse purisena saddhim . . . (see § 11. *Instead*
of rattandhakâre appadîpe read paṭicchanne okâse.) ||12||

ajjhokâse purisena saddhim . . . ||13||

rathiyâ vâ byûhe vâ siṅghâtake vâ purisena saddhim eken'
 ekâya santiṭṭhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam
 . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhi-
 kkhunî rathiyâpi byûhe pi siṅghâtake pi purisena saddhim
 eken' ekâ santiṭṭhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. theyya-
 satthake. ||14||

purebhattam kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ âsane nisîditvâ sâmike
 anâpucchâ pakkamantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . aññatarâ
bhikkhunî purebhattam . . . anâpucchâ pakkâmi . . . ekâ
paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||15||

pacchâbhattam kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ
âsane abhinisîdantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam
. . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ
bhikkhunî pacchâbhattam . . . abhinisîdi . . . ekâ paññatti
. . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||16||

vikâle kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam
santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisîdantiyâ pâcittiyam
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo
ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vikâle kulâni upasaṃ-
kamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ abhinisîdimsu
. . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||17||

duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpentiya pâcittiyam
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim
ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî duggahitena dûpadhâri-
tena param ujjhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuttâhâ-
nehi samuttâhâti. ||18||

attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ
abhisapantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
Caṇḍakâlîm bhikkhunim ârabbha . . . Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî
attânam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapi
. . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuttâhânehi samuttâhâti. ||19||

attânam vadhivâ vadhivâ rodantiyâ pâcittiyam . . .
Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Caṇḍakâlîm bhikkhunim ârabbha
. . . Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî attânam vadhivâ vadhivâ
rodi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||20||

rattandhakâravaggo dutiyo.

naggâ nhâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam
. . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhi-
kkhuniyo naggâ nhâyimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi
s. s. eḷakalomake. ||21||

pamânâtikkantam udakasâtikam kârâpentiya pâcittiyam
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo
ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâṇikâyo uda-
kasâtikâyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahî sam-
uttâhânehi samuttâhâti. ||22||

bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram visibbetvâ vâ visibbāpetvâ vâ n'eva sībrentiyâ na sībāpanāya ussukkam karontiyâ pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ . . . n'eva sībhesi na sībāpanāya ussukkam akāsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||23||

pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmentiyâ pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvâ santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||24||

cīvarasaṃkamanīyam dhārentiyâ pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarāya bhikkhuniyâ cīvaram anāpucchâ pārūpi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||25||

gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyam karontiyâ pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyam akāsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||26||

dhammikam cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhantiyâ pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dhammikam cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||27||

agārikassa vâ paribbājakassa vâ paribbājikāya vâ samaṇacīvaram dentiā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî agārikassa samaṇacīvaram adāsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||28||

dubbala-cīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmentiyâ pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dubbala-cīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||29||

dhammikam kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhantiyâ pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim

ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dhammikam kaṭhi-
nuddhâraṃ paṭibâhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhâ-
nehi samuṭṭhâti. ||30||

nhânavaggo tatiyo.

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekamañce tuvattentînam pâcitti-
yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhu-
niyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce
tuvattesaṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eḷakalo-
make. ||31||

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe tuvattenti-
nam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ
bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve
ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe tuvattesaṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . .
dvîhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||32||

bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca aphâsaṃ karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . .
Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim
ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca
aphâsaṃ akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi
samuṭṭhâti. ||33||

dukkhitam sahaḷivinim n'eva upatṭhentiyaṃ na upatṭhâ-
panâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ
paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . .
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahaḷivinim n'eva
upatṭhesi na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||34||

bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâya anattamanâya
nikkaḍḍhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhi-
kkhunî bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ
nikkaḍḍhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi sam-
uṭṭhâti. ||35||

samsatṭhâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya
na paṭinissajjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam
. . . Caṇḍakâlim bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Caṇḍakâlî bhi-
kkhunî samsatṭhâ vihari . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena
s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||36||

antoraṭṭhe sâsaṇkasammate sappatibbaye asatthikâya câri-
kam carantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .

sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikāyo cārikaṃ carimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakaloma. ||37||

tioraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassaṃ cārikaṃ carantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antovassaṃ cārikaṃ carimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||39||

vassaṃ vutthāya bhikkhuniyā cārikaṃ na pakkamantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassaṃ vutthā cārikaṃ na pakkamimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||40||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāraṃ vā cittāgāraṃ vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gacchantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo rājāgaram pi cittāgāraṃ pi dassanāya agamamṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||41||

āsandiṃ vā pallaṅkaṃ vā paribhuñjantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āsandiṃ pi pallaṅkaṃ pi paribhuñjimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||42||

suttaṃ kantantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttaṃ kantiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam akamṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||44||

bhikkhunihi eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamehīti vuccamānāya sādhu 'ti paṭisunītvā n' eva vūpasamentiyaṃ na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karontiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabba . . .

Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi eh' ayye . . . vuccamānā sādhu' ti paṭisunṭivā n'eva vūpasamesi na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||45||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī agārikassa sahatthā khādaniyaṃ pi bhojaniyaṃ pi adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||46||

āvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||47||

āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||48||

tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyāpuṇantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyāpuṇimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. padasodhamme. ||49||

tiracchānavijjaṃ vācentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . (see § 49. *Instead of pariyāpuṇimsu read vācesu.*) ||50||

cittāgāravaggo pañcamo.

jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ ārāmaṃ anāpucchā pavisantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisimsu . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||51||

bhikkhuṃ akkosantiyaṃ paribhāsantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesālīyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ akkosimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuttāhānehi samuttāhi. ||52||

caṇḍikatāya gaṇaṃ paribhāsantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāva-

tthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||53||

nimantitāya vā pavāritāya vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhuñjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||54||

kulam maccharāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||55||

abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vassantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vassimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||56||

vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosamghe tīhi thānehi na pavārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusamgaham na pavāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||57||

ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā na gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||58||

uposatham pi na pucchantiyā ovādam pi na yācantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucchimsu ovādam pi na yācimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||59||

pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam vā rūhitam vā anapaloketvā samgaham vā gaṇam vā purisena saddhim eken' ekāya bhedāpentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||60||

ārāmaṇḍo chattho.

gabbhinim vutthāpentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattthiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||61||

pâyantim vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||62||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||63||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||64||

ûnavâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||65||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||66||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||67||

sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n'eva anugaṇhantiyâ na anuggahâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n'eva anugghesi na anuggahâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||68||

vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||69||

sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n'eva vûpakâsentiya na vûpakâsâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n'eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||70||
gabbhinîvaggo sattamo.

ûnavâsativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||72||

paripuṇṇavāṣativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . ||73||

ūnadvādasavassāya vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ūnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||74||

paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya saṃghena asaṃmatāya vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā vuṭṭhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||75||

alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānāya sādhu 'ti paṭisunivā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajjantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattam . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ārabba . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisunivā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n'eva vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunī ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī sikkhamānaṃ sace me . . . vatvā n'eva vuṭṭhāpesi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuraṇikkhepe. ||77||

sikkhamānaṃ sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassāni anubandhissasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti . . . (see § 77). ||78||

purisasamsatṭhaṃ kumārakasamsatṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsam sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunī ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsatṭhaṃ . . . sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

mātāpitūhi vā sāmikena vā ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunī ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikenāpi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ

vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi s. s., siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 80 ||

pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 81 ||

anuvassaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anuvassaṃ vuṭṭhāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 82 ||

ekaṃ vassaṃ dve vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . (see § 82). || 83 ||

kumāribhūtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

chattupāhanaṃ dhārentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanaṃ dharesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 84 ||

yānena yāyantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . (see § 84. *Read: yānena yāyimsu.*) || 85 ||

saṃghāṇiṃ dhārentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ saṃghāṇiṃ dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 86 ||

itthālamkāraṃ dhārentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāraṃ dhāresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 87 ||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . (see § 37. *Read: gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyimsu.*) || 88 ||

vāsitakena piñṇākena nhāyantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . || 89 ||

bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpentiyaṃ parimaddāpentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpesuṃ parimaddāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 90 ||

sikkhamânâya ummaddâpentiyâ parimaddâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||91||

sâmaṇeriyâ ummaddâpentiyâ parimaddâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||92||

gihiniyâ ummaddâpentiyâ parimaddâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||93||

bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||94||

anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. padasodhamme. ||95||

asamkacchikâya gâmaṃ pavisantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabba . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ pâvisi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato samutṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutṭhâti na vâcato. ||96||

chattupâhanavaggo navamo. navavaggakhuddakâ niṭṭhitâ.
tass' uddânam :

lasuṇaṃ, saṃhare lomāṃ, tala-matṭhañ ca, suddhikaṃ,
bhuñjant,' âmakadhaññânaṃ, dve vighâsena, dassanâ,|
andhakâre, paṭicchanne, ajjhokâse, rathikâya ca,
pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca, duggahi, niraye, vadhi,|
nagg'-odakâ, visibbetvâ, pañcâhikaṃ, saṃkamaniyaṃ,
gaṇaṃ, vibhaṅga-samaṇaṃ, dubbalaṃ, kaṭhinena ca,|
ekamañc'-attharaṇena ca, sañcicca, sahañjvinî,
datvâ, saṃsatṭha-anto ca, tiro, vassaṃ, na pakkame,|
râjâ, âsandi, suttañ ca, gihi, vûpasamena ca,
dade, cîvar'-âvasathaṃ, pariyâpuṇaṃ ca, vâcaye,|
ârâma', akkosa-caṇḍi ca, bhuñjeyya, kulamaccharî,
vase, pavâraṇ'-ovâdaṃ, dve dhamme, pasâkhena ca,|
gubbhinî, pâyanti, cha dhamme, asammata', ûnadvâdasa,

paripuṇṇaṇ ca, saṃghena, saha, vuṭṭhā, cha pañca ca, |
 kumāri, dve ca, saṃghena, dvādas, 'asammatena ca,
 alaṃ, sace ca, dve vassaṃ, samsatṭhā, sāmikena ca, |
 pârivâsik'-ānuvassaṃ, duve vuṭṭhāpanena ca,
 chatta-yānena, saṃghaṇi, itthālaṃkāra-vaṇṇake, |
 piṇṇāka-bhikkhunī c' eva, sikkhā ca, sāmaṇerikā,
 gihi, bhikkhussa purato, anokāsaṃ, saṃkacchikā 'ti. |

tesaṃ vaggānaṃ uddānaṃ :

lasuṇ'-andhakārā, nhānaṃ, tuvattā, cittāgārakā,
 ârāmaṃ, gabbhinī c' eva, kumārā, chattupāhanā 'ti. |

sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sâ-
 vatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ârabba
 . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu
 . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 1 ||

telam viññāpetvā . . . || 2 ||

madhum viññāpetvā . . . || 3 ||

phāṇitaṃ viññāpetvā . . . || 4 ||

macchaṃ viññāpetvā . . . || 5 ||

maṃsaṃ viññāpetvā . . . || 6 ||

khīraṃ viññāpetvā . . . || 7 ||

dadhim viññāpetvā . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,
 siyā kâyato samuṭṭhāti na vâcato na cittato, siyā kâyato ca
 vâcato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kâyato ca cittato ca
 samuṭṭhāti na vâcato, siyā kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca
 samuṭṭhāti. || 8 ||

aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

sappi, telam, madhuṇ c' eva, phāṇitaṃ, macchaṃ eva ca,
 maṃsaṃ, khīraṃ, dadhiṇ cāpi viññāpetvāna bhikkhunī :
 pāṭidesaniyā aṭṭha sayambuddhena desitā 'ti. |

ye sikkhāpadā Bhikkhuvibhaṅge vitthāritā te saṃkhipitvā
 Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. || 1 ||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâyasam-
 saggam sâdiyantī kati āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā . . . sâdi-

yantî tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sâdiyati âpatti pārâjikassa, ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sâdiyati âpatti thullaccayassa, kâyapaṭibaddham gahaṇam sâdiyati âpatti dukkaṭassa. avassutâ . . . sâdiyantî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaṭicchâdikâ bhikkhunî vajjam paṭicchâdentî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, jânam pārâjikam dhammam paṭicchâdeti âpatti pārâjikassa, vematikâ paṭicchâdeti âpatti thullaccayassa, âcâravipattiṃ paṭicchâdeti âpatti dukkaṭassa. vajjapaṭicchâdikâ bhikkhunî vajjam paṭicchâdentî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pārâjikassa. ukkhittânuvattikâ bh. y. s. na paṭinissajjantî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûrentî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, purisena itthannâmâ âgacchâ 'ti vuttâ gacchati âpatti dukkaṭassa, purisassa hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thullaccayassa, aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûreti âpatti pārâjikassa. aṭṭhamam v. p. imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

pârâjikâ niṭṭhitâ.

ussayavâdikâ bhikkhunî aṭṭam karontî tisso âp. âp., ekassa âroceti âpatti dukkaṭassa, dutiyassa âroceti âpatti thullaccayassa, aṭṭapariyosâne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. ||1||

coriṃ vutṭhâpentî tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. saṃghâdisesassa. ||2||

ekâ gâmantaram gacchantî tisso âp. âp., gacchati âp. dukk., paṭhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. thull., dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. saṃghâdisesassa. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasaṃgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandam osârenti tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ . . . (see § 2.) ||4||

ava-sutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sabatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñ-

jantī tisso āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti āp. thull., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. samgh., udakadantaponam paṭiganhāti āp. dukkaṭassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvaṃ anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yaṇ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvaṃ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojentī tisso āp. āp., tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti āp. dukk., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. thull., bhojanapariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa. ||6||

kupitā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., nāttiyā dukkaṭaṃ . . . (see § 2). ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., nāttiyā . . . ||8||

samsatthā bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyo tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti, nāttiyā . . . ||9||

samsatthā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā viharitthā 'ti uyyojentī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., nāttiyā . . . ||10||

samghādisesā nitthitā.

pattasannicayaṃ karontī ekaṃ āpattim āpajjati nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||1||

akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpentī dve āp. āp., bhājāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, bhājāpite nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||2||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaraṃ parivattetvā acchindantī dve āp. āp., acchindati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, acchinne nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||3||

aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpentī dve āp. āp., viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, viññāpite nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||4||

aññaṃ cetāpetvā aññaṃ cetāpentī . . . (see § 4.) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena aññaṃ cetāpentī dve āp. āp., cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, cetāpite nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikenā (. . . mahājanikena . . . mahājanikena samyā-

cikena . . . puggalikenā saṃyâcikenā) aññaṃ cetâpentî . . .
(see § 6.) ||7-10||

atirekacatukkamsaparamaṃ garupâvuraṇaṃ cetâpentî dve
âp. âp., cetâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, cetâpite nissaggiyaṃ pâ-
cittiyaṃ. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamaṃ lahupâvuraṇaṃ cetâpentî
. . . ||12||

nissaggiyâ pâcittiyaṃ niṭṭhiṭṭhâ.

lasuṇaṃ khâdantî dve âp. âp., khâdissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti âp.
dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyaṃ. ||1||

sambâdhe lomaṃ saṃharâpentî dve âp. âp., saṃharâpeti
payoge dukkaṭaṃ, saṃharite âp. pâcittiyaṃ. ||2||

talaghâtaṃ karontî dve âp. âp., karoti payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
kate âpatti pâcittiyaṃ. ||3||

jatumaṭṭhakaṃ âdiyaṇtî dve âp. âp., âdiyati payoge dukka-
ṭaṃ, âdinne âp. pâcittiyaṃ. ||4||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ udakasuddhikaṃ âdiyaṇtî
dve . . . (see § 4) ||5||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upa-
tiṭṭhantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse tiṭṭhati âp. pâcittiyaṃ,
hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ tiṭṭhati, âp. dukkaṭassa. ||6||

âmakadhaññaṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjantî dve âp. âp., bhuñ-
jissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp.
pâcittiyaṃ. ||7||

uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ saṃkâraṃ vâ vighâsaṃ vâ
tirokudde chaḍḍentî dve âp. âp., chaḍḍeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
chaḍḍite âp. pâcittiyaṃ. ||8||

uccâraṃ vâ . . . vighâsaṃ vâ harite chaḍḍentî . . . ||9||

naccaṃ vâ gîtaṃ vâ vâditaṃ vâ dassanâya gacchantî dve
âp. âp., gacchati âpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitâ passati vâ
suṇâti vâ âp. pâcittiyaṃ. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekâ
santiṭṭhantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse tiṭṭhati âp. pâcittiyaṃ,
hatthapâsaṃ vijahitvâ tiṭṭhati âp. dukkaṭassa. ||11||

paṭicchanne okâse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekâ santiṭṭhantî
. . . ||12||

ajjhokāse purisena saddhim' eken' ekā santiṭṭhantī . . . ||13||

rathiyā vā byūhe vā sīnghātake vā purisena saddhim' eken'
ekā santiṭṭhantī . . . ||14||

purebhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike
anāpucchā pakkamantī dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādam ano-
vassakam atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pādam atikkā-
meti āp. pācittiyassa. ||15||

pacchābhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā
āsane nisīdantī dve āp. āp., nisīdati payoge dukkaṭam, nisinne
āp. pācittiyassa. ||16||

vikāle kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam
santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdantī dve āp. āp., abhi-
nisīdati payoge dukkaṭam, abhinisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||17||

duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpentī dve āp. āp.,
ujjhāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, ujjhāpiti āp. pācittiyassa. ||18||

attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā
abhisapantī dve āp. āp., abhisapati payoge dukkaṭam, abhisa-
piti āp. pācittiyassa. ||19||

attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodantī dve āp. āp., vadhati
rodati āp. pācittiyassa, vadhati na rodati āp. dukkaṭassa. ||20||
rattandhakāravaggo dutiyo.

naggā nhāyantī dve āp. āp., nhāyati payoge dukkaṭam,
nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||21||

pamānātikkantaṃ udakasātikaṃ kārāpentī dve āp. āp.,
kārāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, kārāpiti āp. pācittiyassa. ||22||

bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā n'eva
sibbentī na sibbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontī ekaṃ āp. āp.
pācittiyam. ||23||

pañcāhikaṃ saṃghāticāram atikkāmentī ekaṃ . . . ||24||

cīvarasaṃkamaniyam dhārentī dve āp. āp., dhāreti payoge
dukkāṭam, dhārite āp. pācittiyassa. ||25||

gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyam karontī dve āp. āp.,
karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||26||

dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhantī dve āp. āp.,
paṭibāhati payoge dukkaṭam, paṭibāhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||27||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇa-
cīvaram dentī dve āp. āp., deti payoge dukkaṭam, dinne āp.
pācittiyassa. ||28||

dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmentī
dve āp. āp., atikkāmeti payoge dukkaṭam, atikkāmite āp.
pācittiyassa. ||29||

dhammikam kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhantī dve . . . (see
§ 27). ||30||

nhānavaggo tatiyo.

dve bhikkhuniyo ekamañce tuvattentiyo dve āpattiyo
āpajjanti, nipajjanti payoge dukkaṭam, nipanne āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||31||

dve bhikkhuniyo ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tuvattentiyo . . . ||32||

bhikkhuniyā sañcīceā aphāsum karontī dve āp. āp., karoti
payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||33||

dukkhitam sahaṇiṇim n' eva upaṭṭhenti na upaṭṭhāpanāya
ussukkam karontī ekam āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||34||

bhikkhuniyā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkad-
ḍhantī dve āp. āp., nikkadḍhati payoge dukkaṭam, nikkadḍhite
āp. pācittiyassa. ||35||

samsaṭṭhā bhikkhunī yāvattiyam samanubhāsanāya na
paṇissajjantī dve āpattiyo āpajjati, nāttiyā dukkaṭam,
kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

antoratṭhe sāsāṇkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikā cārikam
carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati payoge dukkaṭam, paṭipanne
āp. pācittiyassa. ||37||

tiroratṭhe sāsāṇkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassam cārikam carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati
. . . ||39||

vassam vutthā bhikkhunī cārikam na pakkamantī ekam
āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. ||40||

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

rājagāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā
pokkharāṇim vā dassanāya gacchantī dve āp. āp., gacchati
āpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitā passati āp. pācittiyassa. ||41||

āsandiṃ vā pallaṅkam vā paribhuñjantī dve āp. āp., pari-
bhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||42||

suttam kantantī dve āp. āp., kantati payoge dukkaṭam,
ujjavujjave āp. pācittiyassa. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontī dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukka-
ṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||44||

bhikkhuniyā eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamehīti
vuccamānā sādhu' ti paṭisunītvā n' eva vūpasamentī na vūpa-
samāya ussukkaṃ karontī ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyaṃ. || 45 ||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā
khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dentī dve āp. āp., deti payoge
dukkataṃ, dinne āp. pācittiyassa. || 46 ||

āvasathacīvaraṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjantī dve āp. āp.,
paribhuñjati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paribhutte āp. pācitti-
yassa. || 47 ||

āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamantī dve āp. āp.,
paṭhamaṃ pādaṃ parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa,
dutiyaṃ pādaṃ atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. || 48 ||

tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyāpuṇantī dve āp. āp., pariyāpuṇāti
payoge dukkaṭaṃ, pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. || 49 ||

tiracchānavijjaṃ vācentī dve āp. āp., vāceti payoge . . . || 50 ||
cittāgāravaggo pañcama.

jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ ārāmaṃ anāpucchā pavisantī dve āp.
āp., paṭhamaṃ pādaṃ parikkhepaṃ . . . (see § 48.) || 51 ||

bhikkhuṃ akkosantī paribhāsantī dve āp. āp., akkosati pa-
yoge dukkaṭaṃ, akkosite āp. pācittiyassa. || 52 ||

caṇḍikatā gaṇaṃ paribhāsantī dve āp. āp., paribhāsati pa-
yoge dukkaṭaṃ, paribhāsite āp. pācittiyassa. || 53 ||

nīmantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā
bhuñjantī dve āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti
āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. || 54 ||

kulaṃ maccharāyanti dve āp. āp., maccharāyati payoge
dukkataṃ, maccharite āp. pācittiyassa. || 55 ||

abhikkhuke āvāse vassaṃ vasanti dve āp. āp., vassaṃ va-
sissāmīti senāsaṇaṃ paññāpeti pāniyaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upa-
tṭhāpeti pariveṇaṃ sammajjati āp. dukkaṭassa, saha aruṇ-
uggamaṇā āp. pācittiyassa. || 56 ||

vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhunī ubhatosaṃghe tīhi tṭhānehi na
pavārentī ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyaṃ. || 57 ||

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchantī ekaṃ . . . || 58 ||

uposathaṃ pi na pucchanti ovādaṃ pi na yācanti ekaṃ
. . . || 59 ||

pasāke jātaṃ gaṇḍaṃ vā rūhitaṃ vā anapaloketvā saṃ-
ghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedaṇṭī

dve âp. âp., bhedâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, bhinne âp. pâcittiyassa. || 60 ||

ârâma-vaḍḍhaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

gabbhinim vuttâpentî dve âp. âp., vuttâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, vuttâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. || 61 ||

pâyantim . . . dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamânaṃ . . . dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asaṃmataṃ . . . ûnadvâdasavassaṃ gihigataṃ . . . paripuṇṇadvâdasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ . . . paripuṇṇadvâdasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmataṃ vuttâpentî dve âp. âp., vuttâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, vuttâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. || 62-67 ||

sahajivinim vuttâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anugaṇhantî nânuggahâpentî ekaṃ âp. âp. pâcittiyam. || 68 ||

vuttâpitaṃ pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhantî ekaṃ . . . || 69 ||

sahajivinim vuttâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsentî na vûpakâsâpentî ekaṃ . . . || 70 ||

gabbhinîvaḍḍhaṃ sattamaṃ.

ûnavâsativassaṃ kumâribhûtaṃ vuttâpentî . . . (see § 61). || 71 ||

paripuṇṇavâsativassaṃ kumâribhûtaṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ vuttâpentî . . . || 72 ||

paripuṇṇavâsativassaṃ kumâribhûtaṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmataṃ vuttâpentî . . . || 73 ||

ûnadvâdasavassâ vuttâpentî . . . || 74 ||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ saṃghena asaṃmatâ vuttâpentî . . . || 75 ||

alan tâva te ayye vuttâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjantî dve âp. âp., khîyati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, khîyite âp. pâcittiyassa. || 76 ||

sikkhamânaṃ sace me tvaṃ ayye cîvaraṃ dassasi evâhaṃ taṃ vuttâpessâmitî vatvâ n' eva vuttâpentî na vuttâpanîya ussukkaṃ karontî ekaṃ âp. âp. pâcittiyam. || 77 ||

sikkhamānaṃ sace maṃ tvaṃ ayye dve vassāni anu-
bandhissasi evāhaṃ taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti . . . || 78 ||

purisasamsatṭhaṃ kumārakasamsatṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ
sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . (see § 71). || 79 ||

mâtâpitûhi vâ sâmikenâ vâ ananuññâtâṃ sikkhamānaṃ
vuṭṭhāpentī . . . || 80 ||

pârivâsikaachandadânena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . || 81 ||

anuvassaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . || 82 ||

ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhāpentī . . . || 83 ||

kumâribhûtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

chattupâhanaṃ dhârentī dve âp. âp., dhâreti payoge
dukkaṭaṃ, dhârīte âp. pâcittiyassa. || 84 ||

yâna yâyanti dve âp. âp., yâyati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, yâyite
âp. pâcittiyassa. || 85 ||

samghâṇim dhârentī . . . (see § 84). || 86 ||

itthâlamkâraṃ dhârentī . . . || 87 ||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyanti dve âp. âp., nhâyati payoge
dukkaṭaṃ, nhânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. || 88 ||

vâsītena piññâkenâ nhâyanti . . . || 89 ||

bhikkhuniyâ . . . (sikkhamânâyâ . . . sâmaṇeriyâ . . .
gihiniyâ . . .) ummaddâpentī parimaddâpentī dve âp. âp.,
ummaddâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ummaddite âp. pâcitti-
yassa. || 90-93 ||

bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisīdanti dve âp. âp.,
nisīdati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. || 94 ||

anokâsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti dve âp. âp.,
pucchati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, pucchite âp. pâcittiyassa. || 95 ||

asamkacchikâ gâmaṃ pavisanti dve âp. âp., paṭhamam
pâdam parikkhepaṃ atikkâmeti âp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam
pâdam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyassa. || 96 ||

chattupâhanavaggo navamo. khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

sappim (. . . telam . . . madhum . . . phañitam . . .
macchaṃ . . . maṃsaṃ . . . khîraṃ . . . dadhim . . .)
viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti dve âp. âp., bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti
âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre âp. pâṭidesaniyassa. || 1-8 ||

aṭṭhapâṭidesaniyam niṭṭhitam. katâpattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam
dutyam. || 2 ||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāya-saṃsaggamā sādīyantiyā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti. avassutāya . . . vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. — pa —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ.

vipattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam tatiyaṃ. ||3||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā. avassutāya . . . āpattikkhandhānaṃ tihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pāṭidesaniyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṃgahavāraṃ niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||4||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. avassutāya . . . āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. — la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.

samuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||5||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇam. avassutāya . . . adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇam. — la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . āpattādhikaraṇam.

adhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||6||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti. avassutāya . . . samathānaṃ tihi samathehi sammanti, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavattārakena ca.

— la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . tîhi samathehi sammanti . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca.

samathavâraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamaṃ. || 7 ||

avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâya-samsaggaṃ sâdiyanti kati âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, adhakkhakaṃ . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ katîhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathânaṃ katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ . . . (see I, 8) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. — la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti kati âpattiyo âpajjati. dadhim v. bh. dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pāṭidesaniyassa. dadhim . . . imâ dve âp. âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ ekam vipattiṃ bhajanti âcāravipattiṃ, sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pāṭidesaniyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ âpattādhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathânaṃ tîhi . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca.

samuccayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamaṃ. || 8 ||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena kâyasamsaggaṃ sâdiyanapaccayâ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattaṃ kaṃ ârabbha kismiṃ vatthusmin ti — la — kenâbhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sâdiyanapaccayâ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattihiyâ paññattaṃ . . . (see chap. 1) . . . kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâtî na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhaṭaṃ :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyâ 'ti. || 1 ||

vajjapaṭicchādanapaccayā pārâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti dhuranikkhepe. ||2||

yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā pārâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vaṭṭhum paripûraṇapaccayā pārâjikam . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

pârâjikâ nitṭhitâ.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikāya bhikkhuniyâ aṭṭam karaṇapaccayā saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto kam ârabha . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . . piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyâ 'ti. ||1||
corivuṭṭhâpanapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

ekāya gāmantaram gamanapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . paṭhamapârâjike. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kâraṇasaṃgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandam osâraṇapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjanapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojanapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

kupitāya bhikkhuniyâ yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiṁcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatāya bhikkhuniyâ yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatṭhānam bhikkhunīnam yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

samsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā viharitthā 'ti uyyojentiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||10|| — la —

dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

katthapaññattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam paṭhamam. ||9||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādianapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādianapaccayā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ gahaṇaṃ sādīyati āpatti pârâjikassa, bhikkhu kāyena kayam āmasati āp. saṃghādisesassa, kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati āp. thullaccayassa, kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati āp. dukkaṭassa, aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādianapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaṭicchādanapaccayā kati . . . catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhunī jānaṃ pârâjikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pârâjikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pācittiyassa, ācāravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āp. dukkaṭassa. vajjapaṭicchādanapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||2||

yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati ñattiyā dukkaṭam dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pârâjikassa, bhedaṇuvattikā bhikkhunī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati āp. saṃghādisesassa, pāpikāya dīṭṭhiyā yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati āp. pācittiyassa. yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûraṇapaccayā kati . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

pârâjikā niṭṭhitā.

ussayavādikā bhikkhunī aṭṭam karaṇapaccayā tisso . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saṃghādisesassa. ||1||

corivutthâpanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||2||

ekâ gâmantaraṃ gamanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhitaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dhammena
vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kâraḥsaṃghaṃ
anaññâya gaṇassa chandaṃ osâraṇapaccayâ tisso . . . ||4||

avassutâ bhikkhuni avassutassa purisapuggalassa batthato
khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñ-
janapaccayâ tisso âp. âp., khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiṃti paṭi-
gaṇhâti âp. thullaccayassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti
saṃghâdisesassa, udakadantaponaṃ paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukka-
tassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo . . . bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyoja-
napaccayâ tisso . . . ||6||

kupitâ bhikkhuni yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭi-
nissajjanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ bhikkhuni yâvatati-
yaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso
. . . ||8||

samsatthâ bhikkhuni yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na
paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||9||

samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nâuâ
viharitthâ 'ti uyyojenti yâv. sam. na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ
tisso . . . ||10||

dasa saṃghâdisesâ niṭṭhitâ.

— la —. dadhiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ kati . . .
dve âpattiyo âpajjati, khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiṃti paṭigaṇhâti
âp. dukkatassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâṭidesaniyassa.
dadhiṃ viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ imâ dve âpattiyo
âpajjati. ||8||

katâpattivâraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. ||10||

kâyasamsaggaṃ sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vi-
pattinaṃ kati . . . (see chap. 3) . . . dve vipattiyo bhajanti
siyâ sîlavipattiṃ siyâ âcâravipattiṃ. — la —. dadhiṃ viññâ-
petvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ âpattiyo . . . âcâravipattiṃ.

vipattivâraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ. ||11||

kâyasamsaggaṃ sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo sattannaṃ âpatti-

kkhandhānaṃ kaṭihi . . . pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃga-
hitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesā-
pattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācitti-
yāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —
dadhīm viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi
āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pāṭidesaniyāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṃgahavāraṃ niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||12||

kāyasamsaggam sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo channam āpatti-
samuṭṭhānānaṃ kaṭihi . . . (see chap. 5) . . . — la —
dadhīm viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo channam
āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.

samuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||13||

kāyasamsaggam sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnam adhi-
karaṇānaṃ . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||14||

kāyasamsaggam sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannam sama-
thānaṃ . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||15||

kāyasamsaggam sādīyanapaccayā kaṭi āpattiyo āpajjati.
kāy. sād. pañca āpattiyo āpajjati, avassutā . . . (see chap. 10)
. . . aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam. kāyasamsaggam sādīyana-
paccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam
vipattinam kaṭi . . . (see I, 8) . . . kaṭihi samathehi
sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo
bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, sattannam
āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā
pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena
siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisam-
uṭṭhānānaṃ ekena . . . (I, 8) . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca.
— la —. dadhīm viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā kaṭi . . .
dve āpattiyo āpajjati . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge
soḷasa mahābhedaṃ niṭṭhitā.

III.

Samuṭṭhānass' uddānaṃ :

Aniccā sabbe saṃkhārā dukkhānattā ca saṃkhata,
 nibbānañ c' eva paññatti anattā iti nicchayā.
 buddhacande anuppanne buddhādice anuggate
 tesam sabhāgadhammānaṃ nāmamattaṃ na nāyati.
 dukkaraṃ vividhaṃ katvā pūrayitvāna pārami
 uppajjanti mahāvīrā cakkhubhūtā sabrahmake,
 te desayanti saddhammaṃ dukkhahāniṃ sukhāvahaṃ :
 Aṅgīraso Sakyamuni sabbabhūtānukampako |
 sabbasattuttamo siho piṭake tiṇi desayi

- 5 suttantaṃ abhidhammaṃ ca vinayaṃ ca mahāguṇaṃ.
 evaṃ nīyati saddhammo vinayo yadi tiṭṭhati.
 ubhato ca Vibhaṅgāni Khandhakā yā ca Mātikā |
 mālā suttaguṇeneva Parivārena ganthitā.
 tass' eva Parivāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ niyato kataṃ |
 sambhedanidānaṃ c' aññaṃ sutte dissanti upari :
 tasmā sikkhe Parivāraṃ dhammakāmo supesalo 'ti.
 Vibhaṅge dvīsu paññattaṃ uddisanti uposathe :
 pavakkhāmi samuṭṭhānaṃ yathāññāyaṃ suñātha me.
 pārājikaṃ yaṃ paṭhamam, dutiyaṃ ca tato param,
 10 sañcaritt'-ānubhāsanaṃ ca, atirekaṃ ca cīvaraṃ,
 lomāni, padasodhammo, bhūta-saṃvidhānena ca,
 theyya-desana-coriṃ ca, ananuññātāya terasa : |
 teras' ete samuṭṭhānanayā viññūhi ciñtita ;
 ekekasmim samuṭṭhāne sadisā idha dissare.

methunaṃ, sukka-samsaggo, aniyatā paṭhamikā,
 pubbūpa-paripācitā, raho bhikkhuniyā saha,
 sabhojane, raho dve ca, aṅguli, uḍaḍḍhaṃ,

- pahāre, uggire c' eva, tepaññāsā ca sekhiyā, |
 adhakkhakam, gām'-avassutā, tala-matṭhañ ca, suddhikā,
 15 vassam vutthā ca, ovādam, nānubandhe pavattinim : |
 chasattati ime sikkhā kāyamānasikā katā,
 sabbe ekasamutṭhānā paṭhamam pārājikam yathā. |
 paṭhamapārājikasamutṭhānam niṭṭhitam.
 adinnam, viggah', uttarim, dutṭhullā, atthakāminam,
 amûlā, aññabhāgiyā, aniyatā dutiyikā, |
 acchinde, pariñāmane, musā, omasa-pesunā,
 dutṭhullā, paṭhavim khaṇe, bhûtam, aññāya, ujjhape, |
 nikkaḍḍhanam, siñcanañ ca, āmisahetu, bhuttāvi,
 ehi, anādari, bhimsā, apanidhe ca, jīvitam, |
 jānam sappānakam, kammam, ūna-samvāsa-nāsanā,
 20 sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, amûlakena ca, |
 kukkucam, dhammakam, datvā, pariñāmeyya puggale,
 kin te, akāla-acchinde, duggahi, nirayena ca, |
 gaṇam, vibhaṅgam, dubbalam, kaṭhin'-aphās'-upassayam,
 akkosa-caṇḍi, macchari, gabbhinī ca, pāyantiyā, |
 dve vassā, sikkhā saṃghena, tayo c' eva gihigatā,
 kumāribhûtā tisso ca, ūnadvādas'-asammata, |
 alan tāva, sokāvāsam, chandā, anuvassā ca, dve :
 sikkhāpadā sattati 'me, samutṭhānā tikā katā : |
 kāyacittena na vācā, vācācittam na kāyikam,
 25 tihi dvārehi jāyanti, pārājikam dutiyam yathā. |
 dutiyapārājikasamutṭhānam niṭṭhitam.
 sañcari, kuṭi, vihāro, dhopānañ ca, paṭiggaho,
 viññatt'-uttari abhihaṭṭum, ubhinnañ, dûtakena ca, |
 kosiya, suddha-dve bhāgā, chabbassāni, nisīdanam,
 riñcanti, rūpikā c' eva, ubho nānappakārakā, |
 ūnabandhana-vassikā, suttam, vikappanena ca,
 dvāra-dāna-sibbinī ca, pūva-paccaya-joti ca, |
 ratanam, sūci, mañco ca, tûlam, nisīdana-kaṇḍu ca,
 vassikā ca, sugatena, viññatti, aññacetāpanā, |
 dve saṃghikā, mahājanikā dve, puggalā, lahukā, garu,
 30 dve vighāsā, sātīkā ca, samañcivarena ca : |
 samapaññās' ime dhammā chahi ṭhānehi jāyare,
 kāyato na vācācittā, vācato na kāyamanā, |
 kāyavācā na ca cittā, kāyacittā na vācīkā,

vâcâcittâ na kâyena, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :
chasamutthânikâ ete sañcarittena sâdisâ. |

sañcarittasamutthânam nitthitam.

bhed'-ânuvattâ, dubbaca-dûsa-duṭṭhulla-ditthi ca,
chandam, ujjhaggikâ dve ca, dve ca saddâ, na byâhare, |
chamâ, nîcâsane, ṭhânam, pacchato, uppathena ca,
vajj'-ânuvatti, gahanâ, osâre, paccâcikkhanâ, |
kismim samsatthâ dve, vadhi, visibbe, dukkhitâya ca,
35 puna samsatthâ, na vûpasame, ârâmañ ca, pavâraṇâ, |
anvaddham, sahañjîvini dve, cîvaram, anubandhanâ :
sattatimsa ime dhammâ kâyavâcâya cittato
sabbe ekasamutthânâ samanubhâsanâ yathâ. |

samanubhâsanâsamutthânam nitthitam.

ubbhatam kaṭhinam tîpi, paṭhamam patta-bhesajjam,
accekam vâpi, sâsaṅkam, pakkamantena vâ duve, |
upassayam, paramparâ, anatirittam, nimantanâ,
vikappam, rañño, vikâle, vosâs'-âraññakena ca, |
ussayâ, sannicayañ ca, pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca,
pañcâhikâ, samkamañi, dve âvasathena ca, |
pasâkhe, âsane c' eva : timsa ekûnakâ ime
kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :

40 dvisamutthânikâ sabbe kaṭhinena sabâ samâ. |

kaṭhinasamutthânam nitthitam.

elakalomâ, dve seyyâ, âhacca, piṇḍabhojanam,
gaṇa-vikâle, sannidhi, dantaponen', acelakâ, |
uyyuttam, senam, uyyodhi, surâ, orena nhâyanâ,
dubbanne, dve desanikâ, lasun', uttitthe, naccanâ, |
nhânam, attharaṇam, seyyâ, antoratthe, tathâ bahi,
antovassam, cittâgâram, âsandim, suttakantanâ, |
veyyâvaccam, sahatthâ ca, abhikkhukâvâsena ca,
chattam, yânañ ca, samghañim, alamkâram, gandha-
vâsitam, |

bhikkhunî, sikkhamânâ ca, sâmaṇerî, gihiniyâ,

45 asaṃkacchikâ : âpattî cattârîsâ catuttari, |

kâyena na vâcâcittena, kâyacittena na vâcato,
dvisamutthânikâ sabbe samâ elakalomakâ. |

elakalomasamutthânam nitthitam.

pad'-aññatra, asammâtâ, tathâ atthamgatena ca,

tiracchānavijjā dve vuttā, anokāse ca pucchānā : |
 satta sikkhāpadā ete vācā na kāyacittato,
 vācācittena jāyanti na tu kāyena jāyare :
 dvisamutthānikā sabbe padasodhammasadisā. |

padasodhammasamutthānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 addhāna-nāvaṃ, pañītaṃ, mātugāmena, saṃhare,
 dhaññaṃ, nimantitā c' eva, aṭṭha ca pāṭidesani : |
 sikkhā pannarasā ete kāyā na vācā na manā,
 50 kāyavācāya jāyanti na te cittaṇa jāyare, |
 kāyacittena jāyanti na te jāyanti vācato,
 kāyavācāya cittaṇa : samutthānā catubbidhā
 paññattā buddhaññaṇena addhānena sabhā samā. |

addhānasamutthānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 theyyasatthaṃ, upassutiṃ, sūpaṃ viññāpanena ca,
 ratti, channaṃ ca, okāsaṃ, ete byūhena sattamaṃ : |
 kāyacittena jāyanti na te jāyanti vācato,
 tīhi dvārehi jāyanti, dvisamutthānikā ime
 theyyasatthasamutthānā desitādiccabandhunā. |

theyyasatthasamutthānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 chattapāṇissa saddhammaṃ na desenti tathāgatā,
 evaṃ eva daṇḍapāṇissa, sattha-āvudhapāṇinaṃ, |
 pāduk'-upāhanā, yānā, seyyā, pallatthikāya ca,
 55 vetthit'-ogunthito c' eva : ekādasam anūnakā |
 vācācittena jāyanti na te jāyanti kāyato,
 sabbe ekasamutthānā sammatā dhammadesane. |

dhammadesanasamutthānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 bhūtaṃ kāyena jāyati na vācāya na cittaṇa,
 vācato ca samutthāti na kāyā na ca cittaṇa, |
 kāyavācāya jāyati na tu jāyati cittaṇa,
 bhūtārocanaṃ nāma tīhi ṭhānehi jāyati. |

bhūtārocanasamutthānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 cori vācāya cittaṇa na taṃ jāyati kāyato,
 jāyati tīhi dvārehi corivutthāpanaṃ idaṃ,
 akataṃ dvisamutthānaṃ dhammarājena bhāsitaṃ. |

corivutthāpanasamutthānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 ananunñātaṃ vācāya na kāyā na ca cittaṇa,
 60 jāyati kāyavācāya na taṃ jāyati cittaṇa, |
 jāyati vācācittena na taṃ jāyati kāyato,

jâyati tîhi dvârehi akataṃ catuṭṭhânikam.|
 ananuññâtasamuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 samuṭṭhânaṃ hi saṃkhepaṃ dasa tîpi sudesitaṃ
 asammohakaraṇaṃ ṭhânaṃ nettidhammânulomikaṃ :
 dhârayanto imaṃ viññû samuṭṭhâne na muyhatîti.

Samuṭṭhânasîsasamkhepaṃ niṭṭhitam.

IV.

Kati âpattiyo, kati âpattikkhandhâ, kati vinîtavatthûni, k. agâravâ, k. gâravâ, k. vinîtavatthûni, k. vipattiyo, k. âpattisamutthânâ, k. vivâdamûlâni, k. anuvâdamûlâni, k. sâraṇîyâ dhammâ, k. bhedakaravatthûni, k. adhikaraṇâni, k. samathâ.

pañca âpattiyo, pañca âpattikkhandhâ, pañca vinîtavatthûni, satta âpattiyo, satta âpattikkhandhâ, satta vinîtavatthûni, cha agâravâ, cha gâravâ, cha vinîtavatthûni, catasso vipattiyo, cha âpattisamutthânâ, cha vivâdamûlâni, cha anuvâdamûlâni, cha sâraṇîyâ dhammâ, aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni, cattâri adhikaraṇâni, satta samathâ. ||1||

tattha katamâ pañca âpattiyo. pārâjikâpatti saṃghâdisesâpatti pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâpatti, imâ pañca âpattiyo. ||2||

tattha katame pañca âpattikkhandhâ. pārâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dukkaṭâpattikkhandho, ime pañca âpattikkhandhâ. ||3||

tattha katamâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. pañcahi âpattikkhandhehi ârati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto, imâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. ||4||

tattha katamâ satta âpattiyo. pārâjikâpatti saṃghâdisesâp. thullaccayâp. pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâp. dubbhâsitâp., imâ satta âpattiyo. ||5||

tattha katame satta âpattikkhandhâ. pārâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dubbhâsitâpattikkhandho, ime satta âpattikkhandhâ. ||6||

tattha katamâni satta vinîtavatthûni. sattahi âpattikkhandhehi ârati . . . setughâto, imâni satta vinîtavatthûni. ||7||

tattha katame cha agâravâ. buddhe agâravo, dhamme agâravo, saṃghe ag., sikkhâya ag., appamâde ag., paṭi-santhâre agâravo, ime cha agâravâ. ||8||

tattha katame cha gâravâ. buddhe gâravo . . . paṭi-santhâre gâravo, ime cha gâravâ. ||9||

tattha katamâni cha vinîtavatthûni. chahi agâravehi ârati . . . setughâto, imâni cha vinîtavatthûni. ||10||

tattha katamâni catasso vipattiyo. sîlavipatti âcârav. ditṭhiv. âjîvavipatti, imâ catasso vipattiyo. ||11||

tattha katame cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ. atth' âpatti kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, atth' âpatti vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, atth' âpatti vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâ-yato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ime cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ. ||12||

tattha katamâni cha vivâdamûlâni. idha bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanâhî. yo so bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanâhî so satthari pi agâravo viharati appatisso . . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14, 3 down to the end of that paragraph. The word 'bhikkhave' is here constantly omitted) . . . evam etassa pâpakassa vivâdamûlassa âyatim anavassavo hoti. imâni cha vivâdamûlâni. ||13||

tattha katamâni cha anuvâdamûlâni. idha bhikkhu kodhano . . . (this is identical with the last paragraph, reading 'anuvâda°' instead of 'vivâda°') imâni cha anuvâdamûlâni. ||14||

tattha katame cha sâraṇîyâ dhammâ. idha bhikkhuno mettaṃ kâyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacârisu âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo sâraṇîyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṃgahâya avivâdâya sâmaggiyâ ekibhâvâya saṃvattati. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacîkammaṃ . . . mettaṃ manokammaṃ . . . saṃvattati. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu ye te lâbhâ dhammikâ dhammaladdhâ antamaso pattapariyâpannamattam pi tathârûpehi lâbhehi appaṭivi-bhattabhogî hoti sîlavantehi sabrahmacârihi sâdhâraṇa-bhogî, ayam pi dhammo . . . saṃvattati. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu yâni tâni sîlâni akhaṇḍâni acchiddâni asabalâni akammâsâni bhujissâni viññûpasatthâni aparâmatṭhâni samâ-

dhisamvattanikāni tathârûpesu sîlesu sîlasâmaññagato viharati sabrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yâyam ditthi ariyâ niyyânikâ niyyâti takkarassa sammâdukkhakkhayâya tathârûpâya ditthiyâ ditthisâmaññagato viharati sabrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. ime cha sâraṇîyâ dhammâ. ||15||

tattha katamâni atthârasa bhedakaravatthûni. idha bhikkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dipeti . . . (=Mahavâgga, X. 5, 4) . . . adutthullam âpattim dutthullâ âpattiti dipeti. imâni atthârasa bhedakaravatthûni. ||16||

tattha katamâni cattâri adhikaraṇâni. vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam. imâni cattâri adhikaraṇâni. ||17||

tattha katame satta samathâ. sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇam yebhuyyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthârako. ime satta samathâ. ||18||

katipucchâvâram niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinîtâ, sattadhâ puna,
vinît'-âgâravâ c' eva, gâravâ mûlam eva ca, |
puna vinîtâ, vipatti, samutthânam, vivâdanâ,
anuvâdâ, sâraṇîyam, bhed'-âdhikaraṇena ca,
satt' eva samathâ vuttâ : padâ sattarasa ime 'ti. ||1||

paṭhamena âpattisamutthânena pārâjikam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. samghâdisesam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. thullaccayam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâcittiyam . . . pâṭidesaniyam . . . dukkaṭam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. ||1||

dutiyaena âpattisamutthânena . . . (see § 1) . . . pâcittiyam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâṭidesaniyam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. dukkaṭam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. ||2||

tatiyena âpattisamutthânena . . . (= § 1). ||3||

catutthena âpattisamuṭṭhânaena pārâjikaṃ âpajjeyyâ 'ti :
siyâ 'ti vattabbaṃ. saṃghâdisesaṃ . . . (= § 1). || 4 ||

pañcamena âpattisamuṭṭhânaena . . . (= § 4) . . . pâṭi-
desaniyaṃ âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbaṃ. dukkaṭaṃ
âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbaṃ. dubbhâsitaṃ âpajjeyyâ
'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbaṃ. || 5 ||

chatthena âpattisamuṭṭhânaena . . . (= § 4). || 6 ||

chaâpattisamuṭṭhânavâraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamam. || 2 ||

paṭhamena âpattisamuṭṭhânaena kati âpattiyo âpajjati.
paṭhamena âpattisamuṭṭhânaena pañca âpattiyo âpajjati.
bhikkhu kappiyasaññi saññâcîkâya kuṭim karoti adesita-
vatthukaṃ pamâpâtikkantaṃ sârambhaṃ aparikkamanaṃ,
payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anâgate âpatti thullacca-
yassa, tasmim piṇḍe âgate âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. bhikkhu
kappiyasaññi vikâlê bhojanaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
bhikkhu kappiyasaññi aṇṇâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragha-
raṃ pavitṭhâya hatthato khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ
sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa.
paṭhamena âpattisamuṭṭhânaena imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati.
tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti,
sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ katîhi âpattikkhandhehi
saṃgahitâ, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ katîhi samuṭṭhâ-
nehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhi-
karaṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathânaṃ katîhi samathehi sammanti.
tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ
sîlavipattiṃ siyâ âcâravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhâ-
naṃ pañcahi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ saṃghâdisesâ-
pattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâ-
cittiyâp. siyâ pâṭidesaniyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena.
channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânaena sam-
uṭṭhanti kâyanto samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato. catunnaṃ
adhikaraṇânaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ samathânaṃ
tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâ-
takaraṇena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena
ca. || 1 ||

dutiyaena âpattisamuṭṭhânaena kati âpattiyo âpajjati. duti-
yena âp. catasso âp. âpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi samâdi-

yati kuṭiṃ me karoṭhā 'ti, tassa kuṭiṃ karonti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkaṇṇaṃ sârambhaṃ aparikkamaṇaṃ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anâgate âp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe âgate âp. saṃghâdisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dutiyena âpattisamuṭṭhânaṇa imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattināṃ kati . . . (see § 1) . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattināṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattiṃ siyâ âcâravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ catûhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ saṃghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânaṇaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânaṇa samuṭṭhanti vâcato samuṭṭhanti na kâyanto na cittato. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ samathânaṃ tîhi samathehi sammanti . . . (§ 1) . . . tiṇavattâhâraṇa ca. ||2||

tatiyena âpattisamuṭṭhânaṇa kati . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi saṃvidahitvâ kuṭiṃ karoti adesitavattukam pamāṇātikkaṇṇaṃ sârambhaṃ aparikkamaṇaṃ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anâgate âp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe âgate âp. saṃghâdisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi paṇitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âp. pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjati, âp. pâṭidesaniyassa. tatiyena âpattisamuṭṭhânaṇa imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattināṃ kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattināṃ dve vipattiyo . . . sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ pañcahi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ saṃghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ pâṭidesaniyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânaṇaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânaṇa samuṭṭhanti kâyanto ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ . . . tiṇavattâhâraṇa ca. ||3||

catutthena âpattisamuṭṭhânaṇa kati . . . cha âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, âp. pārâjikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi saññâcîkâya kuṭiṃ

karoti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantaṃ sārambhaṃ
 aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekaṃ piṇḍam anāgate
 āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa.
 bhikkhu akappiyasaññi vikāle bhojanam bhuñjati, āp. pācitti-
 yassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi aññatikāya bhikkhuniyā anta-
 ragharam pavitthāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā
 sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ca-
 tutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā
 āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tā
 āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam
 āpattikkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, siyā
 pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullacca-
 yāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpatti-
 kkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samu-
 tṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na
 vācato. catunnam adhikarāṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena
 ca. || 4 ||

pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo
 āpajjati. bhikkhu pāpiccho icehāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ
 uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu
 akappiyasaññi samādiyati kuṭim me karoṭhā 'ti, tassa kuṭim
 karonti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantaṃ sārambhaṃ apa-
 rikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekaṃ piṇḍam anāgate āp.
 thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa.
 bhikkhu akappiyasaññi anupasampannam padaso dhammaṃ
 vāceti, āp. pācittiyassa. na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo
 na mañkam kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnam vadeti,
 āp. dubbhāsītassa. pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha
 āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo
 catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpatti-
 kkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārāji-
 kāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp.
 siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāp. siyā dubbhāsītāpattikkhan-
 dhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena
 samuṭṭhanti vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. catu-
 nnam adhikarāṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 5 ||

chaṭṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpaj-
 jati. bhikkhu saṃvidahitvā bhaṇḍam avaharati, āp. pārā-

jikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi samvidahitvā kuṭim karoti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantaṃ sârambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anâgate âp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe âgate âp. samghâdisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi paṇitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âp. pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjati, âp. pâṭidesaniyassa. chaṭṭhena âpattisamuṭṭhânenâ imâ cha âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam âpattikkhandhânam chahi . . . (see § 4) . . . siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânenâ samuṭṭhanti kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena câ 'ti. || 6 ||

chaâpattisamuṭṭhânânam katâpattivâram niṭṭhitam
dutiyaṃ. || 3 ||

samuṭṭhânâ kâyikâ anantadassinâ akkhâtâ lokahitena
vivekadassinâ,

âpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitâ kati: pucchâmi taṃ brûhi
vibhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhânâ kâyikâ anantadassinâ akkhâtâ lokahitena
vivekadassinâ,

âpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitâ pañca: etan te akkhâmi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhânâ vâcasikâ anantadassinâ . . . brûhi vibhaṅga-
kovida.|

samuṭṭhânâ vâcasikâ anantadassinâ . . . samuṭṭhitâ ca-
tasso: etan te akkhâmi vibhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhânâ kâyikâ vâcasikâ anantadassinâ . . .|

samuṭṭhânâ kâyikâ vâcasikâ anantadassinâ . . . samuṭṭhitâ
pañca . . .|

samuṭṭhânâ kâyikâ mânasikâ . . . cha . . .|

samuṭṭhânâ vâcasikâ mânasikâ . . . cha . . .|

samuṭṭhânâ kâyikâ vâcasikâ mânasikâ anantadassinâ
akkhâtâ lokahitena vivekadassinâ,

âpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitâ kati: pucchâmi taṃ brûhi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā
 akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,
 āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā cha : etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅga-
 kovidā 'ti.]

āpattisamuṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā tatiyā. || 4 ||

sīlavipattipaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sīlavipattipaccayā
 catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikam
 dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchā-
 deti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti
 āp. pācittiyassa, attano duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādeti āp.
 dukkaṭassa. sīlavipattipaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati.
 tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā
 āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīla-
 vipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ
 catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhan-
 dhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpatti-
 kkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhā-
 nena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.
 catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 1 ||

ācāravipattipaccayā kati . . . ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati: ācā-
 ravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti dukkaṭassa. ācāravipattipac-
 cayā imaṃ ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnaṃ vipatti-
 naṃ kati vipattiyo bhajati — pa — sattannaṃ samathānaṃ
 katihi samathehi sammati. sā āpatti catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ
 ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajati ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpatti-
 kkhandhānaṃ ekena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkaṭā-
 pattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena sam-
 uṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti.
 catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ sama-
 thānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammati . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 2 ||

diṭṭhivipattipaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati: pāpi-
 kāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati
 ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.
 diṭṭhivipattipaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo
 catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo ca-
 tunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ.
 sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃga-

hitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. ||3||

ājīvavipattipaccayā kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati: ājīva-hetu ājīvakāraṇā pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati āp. pārājikassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā sañcarittaṃ samāpajjati āp. saṃghādisesassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā yo te vihāre vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp. thullaccayassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā bhikkhu paṇītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. pācittiyassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā bhikkhunī paṇītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. dukkaṭṭassa. ājīvavipattipaccayā imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāra-vipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ chahi . . . (see chap. 3, § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato s. na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca s. na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. ||4||

vipattipaccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ. ||5||

vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannaṃ omasati āp. pācittiyassa, anupasampannaṃ omasati āp. dukkaṭṭassa. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāra-vipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na

vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthârakena ca. || 1 ||

anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati: bhikkhuṃ amûlakena pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamseti âp. saṃghâdisesassa, amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamseti âp. pâcittiyassa, amûlikâya âcâravipattiyaṃ anuddhamseti âp. dukkaṭassa. anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sīlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhānaṃ tihi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ saṃghâdisesâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthârakena ca. || 2 ||

âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . catasso âpattiyo âpajjati: bhikkhunî jānaṃ pārâjikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchâdeti âp. pārâjikkassa, vematikâ paṭicchâdeti âp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghâdisesaṃ paṭicchâdeti âp. pâcittiyassa, âcâravipattim paṭicchâdeti âp. dukkaṭassa. âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sīlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhānaṃ catûhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pārâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kâ-yato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthârakena ca. || 3 ||

kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ukkhittānuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṇissajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pārâjikkassa. bheda-kānuvattakâ bhikkhû yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṇissajjanti âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. pâpikâya diṭṭhiyâ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṇissajjati âp. pâcitti-

yassa. kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve . . . sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāp. siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyaṃ. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 4 ||

ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamāṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, satannaṃ samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti. ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ na katamāṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katamena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katamena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamāṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katamena samathena sammanti. taṃ kissa hetu. ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe n' atth' aññā āpattiyo 'ti. || 5 || 6 ||

adhikaraṇapaccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam.

anantarapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

katipucchā, samuṭṭhānā, katāpatti tath' eva ca,
samuṭṭhānā, vipattī ca, tathādhikaraṇena cā 'ti.

vivādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamam, kati ṭhānāni, kati vatthūni, kati bhūmiyo, kati hetū, kati mūlāni, katīhi' ākārehi vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇam katīhi samathehi sammati.

anuvādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamam . . . (*instead of* vivadati *read* anuvadati.)

āpattādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamam . . . (*read* āpattiṃ āpajjati.)

kiccādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamam . . . (*read* kiccaṃ jāyati.) || 1 ||

vivādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgaman ti lobho pubbaṃgamo doso pubbaṃgamo moho p. alobho p. adoso p. amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti aṭṭhārasa bhedakaravattḥūni ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti aṭṭhārasa bhedakaravattḥūni vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti aṭṭh. bhed. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mûlānīti dvādasa mûlāni. katih' ākārehi vivadatīti dvih' ākārehi vivadati dhammaḍḍhi vā adhammaḍḍhi vā. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi samathehi sammatīti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ dvīhi s. s. sammukkhāvinayena ca ye-bhuyyasikāya ca. ||2||

anuvādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgaman ti lobho . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti catasso vipattiyo ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti catasso vipattiyo vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cat. vip. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mûlānīti cuddasa mûlāni. katih' ākārehi anuvadatīti dvih' ākārehi anuvadati vatthuto vā āpattito vā. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi . . . catūhi samathehi sammati sammukkhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlḥavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. ||3||

âpattādhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti satta âpattikkhandhā ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti satta âpattikkhandhā vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti satta âp. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mûlānīti cha âpattisamuṭṭhānāni mûlāni. katih' ākārehi . . . chah' ākārehi âpattim âpajjati alajjitā aññānatā kukkucapakatattā akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā satisammosā. âpattādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi . . . tīhi samathehi sammati sammukkhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakarāṇena ca tiṇa-vatthārakena ca. ||4||

kiccādhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti cattāri kammāni ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti cattāri kammāni vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cattāri kammāni bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mûlānīti ekaṃ mûlaṃ saṃgho. katih' ākārehi kiccaṃ jāyatīti dvih' ākārehi kiccaṃ jāyati ñattito vā apalokanato vā. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi samathehi sammatīti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ekena samathena sammati sammukkhāvinayena. ||5||

kati samathâ. satta samathâ, sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ yebhuyyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥâraḱo, ime satta samathâ. siyâ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvaseṇa pariyaṇeṇa. siyâ 'ti. kathaṇ ca siyâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dve samathâ, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cattâro samathâ, âpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo samathâ, kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko samatho. evaṃ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvaseṇa pariyaṇeṇa. ||6||

pariyaṇavâraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||7||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa . . . âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ. pañca samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥâraḱo.

cattâro samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo sativin. amûlḥavin. tassapâpiyyasikâ. tayo samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tiṇavattḥâraḱo.

tayo samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tiṇavattḥâraḱo. cattâro samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûlḥav. tassapâpiyyasikâ.

eko samatho kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇo sammukhâvinayo. cha samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûlḥav. paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥâraḱo.

sâdhâraṇavâraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamaṃ. ||8||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa . . . âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ . . . (=chap. 8; *instead of* sâdhâraṇa and asâdhâraṇa *read* tabbhâgiya and aññabhâgiya).

tabbhâgiyavâraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. ||9||

samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ. siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ.

katham siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, katham siyâ s. s. asâdhâraṇâ.

yebhuyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇâ, sativinayassa amûlḥavinayassa paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassapâpiyyasikâya tiṇavattḥarakassa asâdhâraṇâ.

sativinayo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, amûlḥavinayassa paṭiññ. tassap. tiṇav. yebh. asâdhâraṇo.

amûlḥavinayo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassap. tiṇav. yebh. sativ. asâdhâraṇo.

paṭiññâtakaraṇam sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇam, tassapâpiyyasikâya tiṇav. yebh. sativ. amûlḥavinayassa asâdhâraṇam.

tassapâpiyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇâ, tiṇavattḥarakassa yebh. sativ. amûlḥ. paṭiññâtakaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ.

tiṇavattḥarako sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, yebhuyyasikâya sativ. amûlḥ. paṭiññ. tassapâpiyyasikâya asâdhâraṇo.

evam siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, evam siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ.

samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇavâraṃ niṭṭhitam navamam. ||10||

samathâ samathassa tabbhâgiyâ, samathâ samathassa aññabhâgiyâ. siyâ . . . (=chap. 10; *instead of* sâdhâraṇa and asâdhâraṇa *read* tabbhâgiya and aññabhâgiya.)

samathâ samathassa tabbhâgiyavâraṃ niṭṭhitam dasamam. ||11||

samatho sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho. samatho yebhuyyasikâ, yebhuyyasikâ samatho. samatho

sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . .
tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthâraṇo, tiṇavatthâraṇo samatho.

yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ
tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthâraṇo, ime samathâ samathâ no
sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho c' eva sammukhâvinayo ca.

sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ
tiṇavatthâraṇo sammukhâvinayo, ime samathâ samathâ no
yebhuyyasikâ, yebhuyyasikâ samatho c' eva yebhuyyasikâ ca.

.
sammukhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlḥavinayo
paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ, ime samathâ samathâ no
tiṇavatthâraṇo, tiṇavatthâraṇo samatho c' eva tiṇavatthâraṇo ca.

samathasammukhâvinayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam ekâdasamaṃ. ||12||

vinayo sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo vinayo . . .
vinayo tiṇavatthâraṇo, tiṇavatthâraṇo vinayo.

vinayo siyâ sammukhâvinayo siyâ na sammukhâvinayo.
sammukhâvinayo vinayo c' eva sammukhâvinayo ca.

vinayo siyâ yebhuyyasikâ . . . sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . .
paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . .
tiṇavatthâraṇo, siyâ na tiṇavatthâraṇo. tiṇavatthâraṇo vinayo
c' eva tiṇavatthâraṇo ca.

vinayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam dvâdasamaṃ. ||13||

sammukhâvinayo kusalo akusalo abyâkato. yebhuyyasikâ
kusalâ akusalâ abyâkatâ . . . , . . . tiṇavatthâraṇo
kusalo akusalo abyâkato.

sammukhâvinayo siyâ kusalo siyâ abyâkato, n' atthi
sammukhâvinayo akusalo. yebhuyyasikâ siyâ kusalâ siyâ
akusalâ siyâ abyâkatâ. sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . .
paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthâraṇo
siyâ kusalo siyâ akusalo siyâ abyâkato.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kusalam akusalam abyâkatam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . .
âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ kusalam akusalam abyâkatam.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ siyâ kusalaṃ siyâ akusalaṃ siyâ abyâkatam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . siyâ abyâkatam. âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ siyâ akusalaṃ siyâ abyâkatam, n' atthi âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ. kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ siyâ kusalaṃ siyâ akusalaṃ siyâ abyâkatam.

kusalavâraṃ niṭṭhitam terasamaṃ. ||14||

yattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amûlavinayo . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthâraḥ labbhati.

yattha sativinayo labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha sativinayo labbhati. na tattha amûlavinayo . . . (*comp. chap. 10*).

.....
yattha tiṇavatthâraḥ labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthâraḥ labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati, na tattha sativinayo . . . amûlavinayo . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ labbhati. ||1||

yattha yebhuyyasikâ tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha yebhuyyasikâ. na tattha sativinayo, na tattha . . . (*see § 1. Omit here the word labbhati*).

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativinayo. na tattha . . .

sammukhâvinayaṃ kâtûna mûlam — la —.

yattha tiṇavatthâraḥ tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthâraḥ, na tattha yebhuyyasikâ . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ.

cakkapeyyâlam. yatthavâraṃ niṭṭhitam cuddasamaṃ. ||15||

yasmiṃ samaye sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amûlavinayo . . . tiṇavatthâraḥ labbhati.

yasmiṃ samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha . . .

yasmiṃ samaye sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha tiṇavatthârako labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthârako labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati, na tattha sativinayo labbhati, . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ labbhati.

amayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam pannarasamaṃ. ||16||

adhikaraṇaṃ ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ saṃsatṭhâ udâhu visamṣatṭhâ labbhâ ca pan' imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetun ti. adhikaraṇaṃ ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ visamṣatṭhâ no saṃsatṭhâ, labbhâ ca . . . paññâpetun ti: so mâ h' evan ti 'ssa vacanîyo. adhikaraṇaṃ ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ saṃsatṭhâ no visamṣatṭhâ, no ca labbhâ imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetun. tam kissa hetu. nanu vuttam bhagavatâ: cattâr' imâni bhikkhave adhikaraṇâni satta samathâ. adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti. evaṃ ime dhammâ saṃsatṭhâ no visamṣatṭhâ no ca labbhâ . . . paññâpetun ti.

saṃsatṭhavâraṃ niṭṭhitam soḷasamaṃ. ||17||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlḥavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ tîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayena.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi samathehi sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca sativinayena ca amûlḥavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . catūhi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . dvīhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . catūhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca tassap. ca.

āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . tīhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . pañcahi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca tassap. ca.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . sattahi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇavatthārakena ca.

sammativāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattarasamaṃ. ||18||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi samatthehi sammati katīhi samatthehi na sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi samatthehi sammati katīhi samatthehi na sammati.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ dvīhi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca yebh. ca, pañcahi samatthehi na sammati sativinayena ca amūḷh. ca paṭiññātak. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ catūhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca tassap. ca, tīhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

āpattādhikaraṇaṃ tīhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catūhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amūḷh. ca tassap. ca.

kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ekena s. s. sammukhâvinayena, chahi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi samathehi sammanti katīhi samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca, dvīhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . ca-tûhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, tīhi s. na s. sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tass. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . dvīhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca, pañcahi s. na s. sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tass. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikâya.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . ca-tûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca, tīhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . tīhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . pañcahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca, dvīhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikâya.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca. sammanti-na-sammanti-vâraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhârasamaṃ. ||19||

samathâ samathehi sammanti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, adhikaraṇâ samathehi s., adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi s.

siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti, siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi s., siyâ s. a. na s., siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi s., siyâ a. s. na s., siyâ adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi s., siyâ a. a. na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti. yebhuyyasikâ sammukhâvinayena sammati, sativinayena na sammati, amûlḥavinayena na sammati, paṭiññâtakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya . . . tiṇavattḥârakena na sammati. sativinayo sammukhâvinayena sammati, amûlḥavinayena . . . (*comp.* IV. 10) . . . tiṇavattḥârako sammukhâvinayena sammati, yebhuyyasikâya na sammati, sativinayena . . . amûlḥavinayena . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya na sammati. evaṃ siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, evaṃ siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi na sammanti. sammukhâvinayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena sammati, anuvâdâdhikaraṇena na sammati, âpattâdhikaraṇena na s., kiccâdhikaraṇena sammati. yebhuyyasikâ vivâdâdhikaraṇena s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhik. na sammati. sativinayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpattâdh. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. amûlḥavinayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. s., kiccâdh. na sammati. tassapâpiyyasikâ vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. tiṇavattḥârako vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. evaṃ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evaṃ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca sammati, sativinayena ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca sammati, yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca na sammati. kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ.

ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. evaṃ siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, evaṃ siyâ a. s. na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyâ adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyâ a. a. na sammanti. vivādâdhikaraṇaṃ vivādâdhikaraṇena na sammati, anuvâdâdhikaraṇena na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhikaraṇena sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ vivādâdhikaraṇena na s., anuv. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhikaraṇena sammati. evaṃ siyâ adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evaṃ siyâ adh. adh. na sammanti.

châpi samathâ cattâro pi adhikaraṇâ sammukhâvinayena sammanti, sammukhâvinayo kenaci sammati.

samathâdhikaraṇavâraṃ niṭṭhitam ûnavâsatimam. ||20||

vivādâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ samutṭhâpeti. vivādâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ na katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ samutṭhâpeti, api ca vivādâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhû vivadanti dhammo 'ti vâ adhammo 'ti vâ vinayo 'ti vâ avinayo 'ti vâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idaṃ vuccati vivādâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivādâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamâno anuvadati, anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. anuvadamâno âpattim âpajjati, âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ. tâya âpattiyâ saṃgho kammaṃ karoti, kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ vivādâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ . . . (*as before*) . . . api ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhumaṃ anuvadanti . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idaṃ vuccati anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamâno . . . (*as before*) . . . evaṃ anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ . . . api ca âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ kathaṃ viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idaṃ vuccati âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ. âpattâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivada-

māno . . . evaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ . . . api ca kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ kathāṃ viya. yâ saṃghassa kiccayatâ . . . (Cullav. I. 1.) . . . idaṃ vuccati kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ. kiccâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamāno . . . evaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

saṃuṭṭhâpanavâraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ vīsatiṃ. ||21||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ bhajati, katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ upanissitaṃ, katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ pariyâpannaṃ, katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ bhajati . . . katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ bhajati, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ upanissitaṃ, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ pariyâpannaṃ, vivâdâdhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ bhajati . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ kati samathe bhajati, kati samathe upanissitaṃ, kati samathe pariyâpannaṃ, katîhi samathehi saṃgahitaṃ, katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ kati samathe bhajati . . . katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ dve samathe bhajati, dve samathe upanissitaṃ, dve samathe pariyâpannaṃ, dvîhi samathehi saṃgahitaṃ, dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ cattâro samathe bhajati . . . catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlḥavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ tayo samathe bhajati . . . tihi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena

ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ ekaṃ samathaṃ bhajati . . . ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayenâ 'ti. ||22||

Samathabhedam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

adhikaraṇaṃ pariyâpannaṃ, sâdhâraṇâ ca, bhâgiyâ,
 samathâ sâdhâraṇikâ samathassa, tabbhâgiyâ,|
 samathâ sammukhâ c' eva, vinayena, kusaleṇa ca,
 yattha, samaya-saṃsatṭhâ, sammanti, na sammanti ca,
 samathâdhikaraṇaṃ c' eva, samuṭṭhânaṃ, bhajanti câ 'ti.|

V.

Upasampadam pucchissam sanidānam saniddesam, sam-
ukkatthapadānam kati âpattiyo. upasampadam vissajjissam
sanidānam saniddesam, samukkatthapadānam dve âpatti-
yo. ||1||

uposatham pucchissam sanidānam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||2||

vassupanâyikam pucchissam sanidānam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||3||

pavâraṇam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||4||

cammaṣaṇṇuttam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||5||

bhesajjam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||6||

kāṭhinakam . . . na katamâ âpatti. ||7||

cīvarasaṇṇuttam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||8||

Campeyyakam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||9||

Kosambakam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||10||

kammakkhandhakam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||11||

pārivāsikam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||12||

samuccayam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||13||

samatham . . . dve âpattiyo. ||14||

khuddakavatthukam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||15||

senāsanam . . . tisso âpattiyo. ||16||

saṃghabhedam . . . dve âpattiyo. ||17||

samācāram . . . ekâ âpatti. ||18||

ṭhapanam . . . ekâ âpatti. ||19||

bhikkhunīkhandhakam . . . dve âpattiyo. ||20||

pañcasatikam . . . na katamâ âpatti. ||21||

sattasatikam . . . na katamâ âpattīti. ||22||

Khandhakapucchâvâram niṭṭhitam paṭhamam. tass'
uddānam :

upasampad', ūposatho, vassupanâyika-pavâraṇâ,
camma-bhesajja-kāṭhinâ, cīvaram, Campeyyakena ca,|
Kosambikkhandhakam, kammam, pārivāsi-samuccayâ,
samatha-khuddakâ, senâ, saṃghabhedam, samācāro,
ṭhapanam, bhikkhunīnañ ca, pañca-sattasatena câ 'ti.|

VI.

Āpattikarā dhammā jānitabbā; anāpattikarā dhammā jāni
 tabbā; āpatti jānitabbā; anāpatti j.; lahukā āpatti j.;
 garukā āpatti j.; sāvasesā āpatti j.; anavasesā āpatti j.;
 dutṭhullā āpatti j.; adutṭhullā āpatti j.; sappatīkammā
 āpatti j.; appatīkammā āpatti j.; desanāgāminī āpatti j.;
 adesanāgāminī āpatti j.; antarāyikā āpatti j.; anantarāyikā
 āpatti j.; sāvajjapaññatti āp. j.; anavajjapaññatti āp. j.;
 kiriyato samutṭhitā āp. j.; akiriyato samutṭhitā āp. j.; kiri-
 yākiriyato samutṭhitā āp. j.; pubbāpatti j.; aparāpatti j.;
 pubbāpattinaṃ antarāpatti j.; aparāpattinaṃ antarāpatti
 j.; desitā gaṇanūpagā āpatti j.; desitā na gaṇanūpagā āp. j.;
 paññatti j.; anupaññatti j.; anuppannapaññatti j.; sabbattha-
 paññatti j.; padesapaññatti j.; sādharmaṇapaññatti j.; asādhā-
 raṇapaññatti j.; ekatopaññatti j.; ubhatopaññatti j.; thulla-
 vajjā āpatti j.; athullavajjā āpatti j.; gihipaṭisaṃyuttā āpatti
 j.; na gihipaṭisaṃyuttā āpatti j.; niyatā āp. j.; aniyatā āp.
 j.; ādikaro puggalo jānitabbo; anādikaro puggalo jānitabbo;
 adhiccāpattiko puggalo j.; abhiñhāpattiko p. j.; codako p. j.;
 cuditako p. j.; adhammacodako p. j.; adhammacuditako p. j.;
 dhammacodako p. j.; dhammacuditako p. j.; niyato p. j.;
 aniyato p. j.; abhabbāpattiko p. j.; bhabbāpattiko p. j.;
 ukkhittako p. j.; anukkhittako p. j.; nāsitako p. j.; anāsi-
 tako p. j.; samānasamvāsako p. j.; asamānasamvāsako p. j.;
 ṭhapanam jānitabban ti.

ekakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

karā, āpatti, lahukā, sāvasesā ca, dutṭhullā,
 patīkamma-desanā ca, antarā, vajja-kiriyam,|
 kiriyākiriya-pubbā, antarā, gaṇanūpagā,
 paññatti, anānuppannā, sabbā, sādharmaṇā ca, ekato,|

thulla-gihi-niyatâ ca, âdi, adhicca, codako,
adhamma-dhamma-niyato, abhabb'-okkhitta-nâsitâ,
samânaṃ, t̥hapanam c' eva : udânaṃ ekake idan ti. ||1||

atth' âpatti saññâvimokkhâ, atth' âpatti na saññâvimokkhâ.
atth' âpatti laddhasamâpattikassa, atth' âpatti na laddhasamâ-
pattikassa. a. â. saddhammapaṭisaññuttâ, a. â. asaddhamma-
paṭisaññuttâ. a. â. sapaṛikkhârapaṭisaññuttâ, a. â. parapaṛi-
kkhârapaṭisaññuttâ. a. â. sapuggalapāṭisaññuttâ, a. â. para-
puggalapāṭisaññuttâ. atthi saccam bhaṇanto garukam âpattim
âpajjati musâ bhaṇanto lahukam, atthi musâ bhaṇanto garu-
kam âpattim âpajjati saccam bhaṇanto lahukam. atth' âpatti
bhûmigato âpajjati no vehâsagato, a. â. vehâsagato âpajjati
no bhûmigato. a. â. nikkhamanto âpajjati no pavisanto, a. â.
pavisanto âpajjati no nikkhamanto. a. â. âdiyanto âpajjati,
a. â. anâdiyanto âpajjati. a. â. samâdiyanto âpajjati, a. â. na
samâdiyanto âpajjati. a. â. karonto . . . na karonto âpajjati.
a. â. dento . . . na dento âpajjati. a. â. paṭiganhanto . . . na paṭi-
ganhanto âpajjati. a. â. paribhogena . . . na paribhogena âpa-
jjati. a. â. rattim âpajjati no divâ, a. â. divâ âpajjati no rattim.
a. â. aruṇugge . . . na aruṇugge âpajjati. a. â. chindanto . . .
na chindanto âpajjati. a. â. châdento . . . na châdento
âpajjati. a. â. dhârento . . . na dhârento âpajjati. dve
uposathâ cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. dve pavâraṇâ câ-
tuddasikâ ca pannarasikâ ca. dve kammâni apalokana-
kammam ñattikammam. aparâni pi dve kammâni ñatti-
dutyakammam ñatticatutthakammam. dve kammavatthûni
apalokanakammassa vatthu ñattikammassa vatthu. aparâni
pi dve kammavatthûni ñattidutyakammassa vatthu ñattica-
tutthakammassa vatthu. dve kammadosâ apalokanakammassa
doso ñattikammassa doso. apare pi dve kammadosâ ñattidu-
tiyakammassa doso ñatticatutthakammassa doso. dve kamma-
sampattiyo apalokanakammassa sampatti ñattikammassa sam-
patti. aparâpi dve kmmasampattiyo ñattidutyakammassa
sampatti ñatticatutthakammassa sampatti. dve nânâsamvâ-
sakabhûmiyo attanâ vâ attânaṃ nânâsamvâsakam karoti sam-
aggo vâ naṃ samgho ukkhipati adassane vâ appaṭikamme
vâ appaṭinissagge vâ. dve samânasamvâsakabhûmiyo attanâ vâ

attânam samânasamvâsakam karoti samaggo vâ nam samgho ukkhittam osâreti adassane vâ appaṭikamme vâ appaṭinissagge vâ. dve pārâjikâ bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ ca. dve samghâdisesâ, dve thullaccayâ, dve pâcittiyâ, dve pâṭidesaniyâ, dve dukkaṭâ, dve dubbhâsitâ bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ ca. satta âpattiyo satta âpattikkhandhâ. dvîh' âkârehi samgho bhijjati kammena vâ salâkagâhena vâ. dve puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ addhânahîno aṅghîno. apare pi dve puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ vatthuvipanno karaṇadukkaṭako. apare pi dve puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ aparipûro saparipûro no ca yâcati. dvinnam puggalânam nissâya na vatthabbam alajjissa ca bâlassa ca. dvinnam puggalânam nissayo na dâtabbo alajjissa ca lajjino ca na yâcati. dvinnam puggalânam nissayo dâtabbo bâlassa ca lajjissa ca yâcati. dve puggalâ abhabbâ âpattim âpajjitum buddhâ ca pacceka-buddhâ ca. dve puggalâ bhabbâ âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca. dve puggalâ abhabbâ sañcecca âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalâ. dve puggalâ bhabbâ sañcecca âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanâ. dve puggalâ abhabbâ sañcecca sâ-tisâram vatthum ajjhâcaritum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalâ. dve puggalâ bhabbâ sañcecca sâ-tisâram vatthum ajjhâcaritum, bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanâ. dve paṭikkosâ kâyena vâ paṭikkosati vâcâya vâ paṭikkosati. dve nissâraṇâ atthi puggalo appatto nissâraṇam tañ ce samgho nissâreti ekacco sunissârîto ekacco dunnissârîto. dve osâraṇâ atthi puggalo appatto osâraṇam tañ ce samgho osâreti ekacco sosârîto ekacco dosârîto. dve paṭiññâ kâyena vâ paṭijânâti vâcâya vâ paṭijânâti. dve paṭiggahâ kâyena vâ paṭigaṇhâti kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ paṭigaṇhâti. dve paṭikkhepâ kâyena vâ paṭikkhipati vâcâya vâ paṭikkhipati. dve upaghâtikâ sikkhupaghâtikâ ca bhogupaghâtikâ ca. dve codanâ kâyena vâ codeti vâcâya vâ codeti. dve kaṭhinassa palibodhâ âvâsa-palibodho ca cîvarapalibodho ca. dve kaṭhinassa apalibodhâ âvâsaapalibodho ca cîvaraapalibodho ca. dve cîvarâni gahapatikañ ca paṃsukûlañ ca. dve pattâ ayopatto mattikâpatto. dve maṇḍalâni tipumayam sîsamayam. dve pattassa adhiṭṭhânâ kâyena vâ adhiṭṭheti vâcâya vâ adhiṭṭheti. dve cîva-

rassa adhiṭṭhānā kāyena vā adhiṭṭheti vācāya vā adhiṭṭheti. dve vikappanā sammukhāvikkappanā ca parammukhāvikkappanā ca. dve vinayā bhikkhūnañ ca bhikkhunīnañ ca. dve venayikā paññattañ ca paññattānulomañ ca. dve vinayassa sallekkhā akappiye setughāto kappiye maddakāritā. dvīh' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati kāyena vā āpajjati vācāya vā āpajjati. dvīh' ākārehi āpattiyā vuṭṭhāti kāyena vā vuṭṭhāti vācāya vā vuṭṭhāti. dve parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apatiṭicchannaparivāso. apare pi dve parivāsā suddhantaparivāso samodhānaparivāso. dve mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apatiṭicchannamānattam. apare pi dve mānattā pakkhamānattam samodhānamānattam. dvinnam puggalānam ratticchedo pārivasikassa ca mānattacārikassa ca. dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyañ ca dhammānādariyañ ca. dve loṇāni jātimañ ca kārīmañ ca. aparāni pi dve loṇāni sāmuddam kālāloṇam. aparāni pi dve loṇāni sindhavam ubbhidaṃ. aparāni pi dve loṇāni romakam pakkhālakam. dve paribhogā abbhantaraparibhogō ca bāhiraparibhogō ca. dve akkosā hīno ca akkoso ukkatṭho ca akkoso. dvīh' ākārehi pesuṇnam hoti piyakamyassa vā bhedādhippāyassa vā. dvīh' ākārehi gaṇabhojanam pasavati nimantanato vā viññattito vā. dve vassupanāyikā purimikā ca pacchimikā ca. dve adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. dve dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ vahati yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahati. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahati yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ vahati. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca akappiye kappiyasaṇṇī yo ca kappiye akappiyasaṇṇī. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca akappiye kappiyasaṇṇī yo ca kappiye kappiyasaṇṇī. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāpattiyā āpattisaṇṇī yo ca āpattiyā anāpattisaṇṇī. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca āpattiyā āpattisaṇṇī yo ca anāpattiyā anāpattisaṇṇī. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca adhamme dhammasaṇṇī yo ca dhamme adhammasaṇṇī. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca adhamme adhammasaṇṇī yo ca dhamme dhammasaṇṇī. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca avinaye . . . yo ca vinaye . . . ; dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalānam āsavā vaddhanti yo ca na kukkucāyitabbam kukkucāyati yo ca kukkucāyitabbam

na kukkuccâyati. dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti
 yo ca na kukkuccâyitabbam na kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâ-
 yitabbam kukkuccâyati. aparesam pi dvinnam puggalânam
 âsavâ vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññi yo ca kappiye
 akappiyasaññi. dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye
 akappiyasaññi yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññi. aparesam pi
 dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca anâpattiya âpattisaññi . . . ;
 dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca anâpattiya anâpattisaññi
 . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca adhamme
 dhammasaññi . . . ; dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca
 adhamme adhammasaññi . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â.
 vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ
 na vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye avinayasaññi yo ca vinaye vina-
 yasaññi.

dukâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

saññâ, laddhâ ca, saddhammâ, parikkhârâ ca, puggalâ,
 saccam, bhûmi, nikkhamanto, âdiyanto, samâdiyam,|
 karonto, dento, gaṇhanto, paribhogena, ratti ca,
 aruṇâ, chindam, châdento, dhârento ca, uposathâ,|
 pavâraṇâ, kammâparâ, vatthu, aparâ, dosâ ca,
 aparâ dve ca, sampatti, nânâ, samânam eva ca,|
 pâraji, samghâ, thullaccayam, pâcitti, pâtidēsani,
 dukkaṭâ, dubbhâsitâ c' eva, satta âpattikkhandhâ ca,|
 bhijjati, upasampadâ, tath' eva apare duve,
 na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, abhabbâ, bhabbam eva ca,|
 sañcicca, sâtisârâ ca, paṭikkosâ, nissâraṇâ,
 osâraṇâ, paṭiññâ ca, paṭiggahâ, paṭikkhipâ,|
 upaghâti, codanâ ca, kaṭhinâ ca duve tathâ,
 cîvarâ, patta-maṇḍalâ, adhiṭṭhânâ tath' eva dve,|
 vikappanâ ca, vinayâ, venayikâ ca, sallekhâ,
 âpajjati ca, vuṭṭhâti, parivâsâ, apare dve,|
 dve mânattâ, apare ca, ratticchedo, anâdari,
 dve loṇâ, tayo apare, paribhog', akkosena ca,|
 pesuññam ca, gaṇâ, vassa-ṭhapanâ, bhâra-kappiyam,
 anâpatti, adhamma-dhammâ, vinaye, âsave tathâ 'ti. ||2||

atth' âpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjati no parinibbute,
 atth' âpatti parinibbute bhagavati âpajjati no tiṭṭhante, atth'

âpatti tiṭṭhante pi bhagavati âpajjati parinibbute pi. atth' âpatti kâle âpajjati no vikâle, atth' âpatti vikâle âpajjati no kâle, atth' âpatti kâle c' eva âpajjati vikâle ca. atth' âpatti rattim âpajjati no divâ . . . divâ âpajjati no rattim . . . rattim c' eva âpajjati divâ ca. atth' âpatti dasavasso âpajjati no ûnadasavasso . . . ûnadasavasso âpajjati no dasavasso . . . dasavasso c' eva âpajjati ûnadasavasso ca. atth' âpatti pañcavasso âpajjati no ûnapañcavasso . . . atth' âpatti kusalacitto âpajjati, atth' âpatti akusalacitto âpajjati, atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âpajjati. atth' âpatti sukhavedanâsamaṅgî âpajjati, a. â. dukkhavedanâsamaṅgî âpajjati, a. â. adukkhamasukhavedanâsamaṅgî âpajjati. tîṇi codanâvatthûni diṭṭhena sutena parisāṅkāya. tayo salâkagâhâ gûlḥako vivaṭako sakaṇṇajappako. tayo paṭikkhepâ mahicchatâ asantutṭhitâ asallekhatâ. tayo anuññâtâ appicchatâ santutṭhitâ sallekhatâ. apare pi tayo paṭikkhepâ mahicchatâ asantutṭhitâ amattaññutâ. tayo anuññâtâ appicchatâ santutṭhitâ mattaññutâ. tisso paññattiyo paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti. aparâpi tisso paññattiyo sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññatti sâdhâraṇapaññatti. aparâpi tisso paññattiyo asâdhâraṇapaññatti ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti. atth' âpatti bâlo âpajjati no paṇḍito, a. â. paṇḍito âpajjati no bâlo, a. â. bâlo c' eva âpajjati paṇḍito ca. atth' âpatti kâle âpajjati no juṇhe . . . juṇhe âpajjati no kâle . . . kâle c' eva âpajjati juṇhe ca. atthi kâle kappati no juṇhe, atthi juṇhe kappati no kâle, atthi kâle c' eva kappati juṇhe ca. atth' âpatti hemante âpajjati no gimhe no vasse, a. â. gimhe âpajjati no hemante no vasse, a. â. vasse âpajjati no hemante no gimhe. a. â. saṃgho âpajjati na gaṇo na puggalo . . . gaṇo âp. na saṃgho na puggalo . . . puggalo âp. na saṃgho na gaṇo. atthi saṃghassa kappati na gaṇassa na puggalassa, atthi gaṇassa kappati na saṃghassa na puggalassa, atthi puggalassa kappati na saṃghassa na gaṇassa. tisso châdanâ, vatthum châdeti no âpattim, âpattim châdeti no vatthum, vatthum c' eva châdeti âpattiṇ ca. tisso paṭicchâdiyo jantâgharapaṭicchâdi udakapaṭicchâdi vatthapaṭicchâdi. tîṇi paṭicchannâni vahanti no vivaṭâni, mâtugâmo paṭicchanno vahati no vivaṭo, brâhmanânam mantâ paṭicchannâ vahanti no vivaṭâ, micchâdiṭṭhi

paṭicchannā vahaṭi no vivaṭā. tīṇi vivaṭāni virocanti no paṭicchannāni, candamaṇḍalaṃ vivaṭaṃ virocanti no paṭicchannam, suriyamaṇḍalaṃ vivaṭaṃ . . ., tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo vivaṭo virocanti no paṭicchanno. tayo senāsanagāhā purimako pacchimako antarāmuttako. atth' āpatti gilāno āpajjati no agilāno, a. ā. agilāno āpajjati no gilāno, a. ā. gilāno c' eva āpajjati agilāno ca. tīṇi adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. tīṇi dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. tayo parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apaṭicchannaparivāso suddhantaparivāso. tayo mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apaṭicchannamānattam pakkhamānattam. tayo pārivāsikassa bhikkhuno ratticchedā saḥavāso vippavāso anārocanā. atth' āpatti anto āpajjati no bahi, a. ā. bahi āpajjati no anto, a. ā. anto c' eva āpajjati bahi ca. atth' āpatti antosīmāya āpajjati no bahisīmāya, a. ā. bahisīmāya āpajjati no antosīmāya, a. ā. antosīmāya c' eva āpajjati bahisīmāya ca. tih' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati kāyena āpajjati vācāya āpajjati kāyena vācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi tih' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike. tih' ākārehi āpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhāti kāyena vuṭṭhāti vācāya vuṭṭhāti kāyena vācāya vuṭṭhāti. aparehi pi tih' ākārehi āpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhāti saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike. tīṇi adhammikāni amūḷhavinayassa dānāni. tīṇi dhammikāni amūḷhavinayassa dānāni. tih' āngehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho tajjaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako hoti kalahakārako vivādakārako bhassakārako saṃghe adhikaraṇakārako, bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi. tih' āngehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho nissayakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . gihisaṃsaggehi. tih' āngehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho pabbājaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako hoti — la — saṃghe adhikaraṇakārako, bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro pāpasamācārā dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca. tih' āngehi . . . paṭisāraṇiyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . anapadāno, gihī akkosati paribhāsati. tih' āngehi . . . āpattiyaṃ adassane ukkhepaniyakammaṃ

kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḁo . . . anapadāno, āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ passitum. tīh' aṅgehi . . . āpattiyaṃ appaṭikamme ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḁo . . . anapadāno, āpattiṃ āpajjitvā na icchati āpattiṃ paṭikātum. tīh' aṅgehi . . . pāpikāya diṭṭhiyaṃ appaṭinissagge ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḁo . . . anapadāno, na icchati pāpikaṃ diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissajjitum. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho āgālhāya ceteyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḁo . . . anapadāno, gihi-saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaṃggehi. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, alajjī ca hoti bālo ca apakatatto ca. aparehi pi tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyaṃ diṭṭhivipanno hoti. aparehi pi tīh' aṅgehi . . . kāyikena davena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena d. s. h., kāyikavācasikena d. s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena . . . kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kāyikena upaghātikena . . . aparehi pi . . . kāyikena micchājīvena . . . aparehi pi tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, āpattiṃ āpanno kammakato upasampādeti nissayaṃ deti sāmaṇeraṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. aparehi pi . . . yāya āpattiyaṃ saṃghena kammaṃ kataṃ hoti taṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati aṇṇaṃ vā tādisikaṃ tato vā pāpitṭhataṃ. aparehi pi . . . buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsaṭi, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsaṭi, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsaṭi. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamajjhe uposathaṃ ṭhapentassa alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalamā mā viggaḁaṃ mā vivādan ti omadditvā saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, alajjī ca hoti bālo ca apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamajjhe pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapentassa alaṃ bhikkhu . . . saṃghena pavāretabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno na kāci saṃghasammuti dātabbā, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saṃghe na voharitabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu na kismiṁci paccekabhāne ṭhapetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhi-

kkhuno nissâya na vatthabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno nissayo na dâtabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammam kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakammam kâtum, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno savacanîyam na dâtabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhim vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ na upasampâdetabbam — la — na nissayo dâtabbo — la — na sâmaṇero upatthâpetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tayo uposathâ cātuddasiko pannarasiko sâmaggiuposatho. apare pi tayo uposathâ saṃghe uposatho gaṇe uposatho puggale uposatho. apare pi tayo uposathâ suddheso uposatho pârisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhânaposatho. tisso pavâraṇâ cātuddasikâ pannarasikâ sâmaggi-pavâraṇâ. aparâpi tisso pavâraṇâ saṃghe pavâraṇâ gaṇe pavâraṇâ puggale pavâraṇâ. aparâpi tisso pavâraṇâ tevâcikâ p. dvevâcikâ p. samânavassikâ pavâraṇâ. tayo âpâyikâ nerayikâ idam appahâya yo ca abrahmacârî brahmacâripaṭiṇṇo yo ca asuddhabrahmacârî parisuddhabrahmacariyam carantam amûlakena abrahmacariyena anuddhamseti, yo cāyam evamvâdî evamditṭhi n' atthi kâmesu doso 'ti so kâmesu pâtabyatam âpajjati. tîṇi akusalamûlâni lobho akusalamûlam doso akusalamûlam moho akusalamûlam. tîṇi kusalamûlâni alokho kusalamûlam adoso kusalamûlam amoho kusalamûlam. tîṇi duccharitâni kâyaduccharitam vacîduccharitam manoduccharitam. tîṇi succharitâni kâyasuccharitam vacîsuccharitam manosuccharitam. tayo atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ kulesu tikabhojanam paññattam dumaṅkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvibhârâya mâ pâpicchâ pakkham nissâya saṃgham

bhindeyyum kulânuddayatâya ca. tîhi asaddhammehi abhi-
bhûto pariyâdinnacitto Devadatto âpâyiko nerayiko kappattho
atekiccho, pâpicchatâ pâpamittatâ oramattakena visesâdhi-
gamaena antarâvosânam âpâdi. tisso sammutiyo daṇḍa-
sammuti sikkâsammuti daṇḍasikkâsammuti. tisso pâdukâ
dhuvatthâniyâ asaṃkamanîyâ vaccapâdukâ passâvapâdukâ
âcamana-pâdukâ. tisso pâdaghamسانيyo sakkharâ kaṭṭhalâ
samuddapheṇako 'ti.

tikâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

tiṭṭhante, kâle, rattim ca, dasa, pañca, kusalena,
vedanâ, codanâvatthu, salâkâ, dve paṭikkhipâ,|
paññatti, apare dve ca, bâlo, kâle ca, kappati,
hemante, saṃgho, saṃghassa, châdanâ ca, paṭicchâdi,|
paṭicchannâ, vivaṭṭa ca, senâsana-gilâyana,
pâtimokkham, parivâsam, mânattâ, pârivâsikâ,|
anto, anto ca sîmâya, âpajjati, punâpare,
vuṭṭhâti, apare c' eva, amûlḥavinayâ duve,|
tajjanîyâ, nissayâ ca, pabbâjaniya-paṭisâraṇi,
adassanâpaṭikamme, anissagge ca diṭṭhiyâ,|
âgâlha-kamm'-âdhisîle, dav'-ânâcâra-ghâtikâ,
âjiv'-âpannâ, tâdisikâ, avaññ'-uposathena ca,|
pavâraṇâ, sammuti ca, vohâra-paccekena ca,
na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, okâsam na kare tathâ,|
na kare savacanîyam, na pucchitabbakâ duve,
na vissajje duve c' eva, anuyogam pi no dade,|
sâkacchâ, upasampadâ, nissaya-sâmaṇerâ ca,
uposathâ tikâ tîṇi, pavâraṇâ tikâ tayo,|
âpâyikâ, akusalâ, kusalâ, caritâ duve,
tikabhojan'-asaddhamme, sammuti, pâdukena ca,
pâdaghamsanikâ c' eva : uddânan tikake idan ti. ||3||

atth' âpatti sakavâcâya âpajjati paravâcâya vuṭṭhâti, atth'
âpatti paravâcâya âpajjati sakavâcâya vuṭṭhâti, a. â. sak.
âpajjati sak. vuṭṭhâti, a. â. par. âpajjati par. vuṭṭhâti. atth'
âpatti kâyena âpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti . . . vâcâya, kâyena
. . . kâyena, kâyena . . . vâcâya âpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti.
atth' âpatti pasutto âpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhâti . . . paṭi-

buddho, pasutto . . . pasutto, pasutto . . . paṭibuddho
 âpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati
 sacittako vuṭṭhâti . . . sacittako, acittako . . . acittako,
 acittako . . . sacittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti. atth'
 âpatti âpajjanto deseti desento âpajjati, a. â. âpajjanto vuṭṭhâti
 vuṭṭhahanto âpajjati. a. â. kammena âpajjati akammena
 vuṭṭhâti, a. â. akammena âpajjati kammena vuṭṭhâti, atth'
 âpatti kammena âpajjati kammena vuṭṭhâti, a. â. akammena
 âpajjati akammena vuṭṭhâti. cattâro anariyavohârâ aditṭhe
 ditṭhavâditâ asute sutavâditâ amute mutavâditâ aviññâte
 viññâtavâditâ. cattâro ariyavohârâ aditṭhe aditṭhavâditâ
 . . . aviññâte aviññâtavâditâ. apare pi cattâro anariyavo-
 hârâ ditṭhe aditṭhavâditâ sute asutavâditâ mute amutavâditâ
 viññâte aviññâtavâditâ. cattâro ariyavohârâ ditṭhe ditṭha-
 vâditâ . . . viññâte viññâtavâditâ. cattâro pārâjikâ bhi-
 kkhûnam bhikkhunihi sâdhâraṇâ. cattâro pārâjikâ bhi-
 kkhunînam bhikkhûhi asâdhâraṇâ. cattâro parikkhârâ, atthi
 parikkhârâ rakkhitabbo gopetabbo mamâyitabbo paribhuñji-
 tabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamâyitabbo pari-
 bhuñjitabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamâyitabbo
 na paribhuñjitabbo, atthi p. na rakkhitabbo na gopetabbo na
 mamâyitabbo na paribhuñjitabbo. atth' âpatti sammukhâ
 âpajjati parammukhâ vuṭṭhâti, a. â. parammukhâ âpajjati
 sammukhâ vuṭṭhâti . . . sammukhâ, sammukhâ . . .
 parammukhâ âpajjati parammukhâ vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti
 ajânanto âpajjati jânanto vuṭṭhâti . . . jânanto, ajânanto
 . . . ajânanto, ajânanto . . . jânanto âpajjati jânanto vuṭṭhâti.
 catûh' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati, kâyena âpajjati, vâcâya âp.,
 kâyena vâcâya âp., kammavâcâya âpajjati. aparehi pi catûh'
 âkârehi âpattim âpajjati saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe pugga-
 lassa santike liṅgapâtubhâvena. catûh' âkârehi âpattiyâ
 vuṭṭhâti, kâyena vuṭṭhâti, vâcâya v., kâyena vâcâya v.,
 kammavâcâya vuṭṭhâti. aparehi pi catûh' âkârehi âpattiyâ
 vuṭṭhâti saṃghamajjhe . . . liṅgapâtubhâvena. saha paṭi-
 lâbhena purimam jahati pacchime patitṭhâti viññattiyo
 paṭippassambhanti paṇṇattiyo nirujjhanti. saha paṭilâbhena
 pacchimam jahati purime patitṭhâti viññattiyo paṭippassam-
 bhanti paṇṇattiyo nirujjhanti. catasso codanâ sîlavipattiyâ

codeti âcâravipattiya c. diṭṭhivipattiya c. âjîvavipattiya codeti. cattâro parivâsâ paṭicchannaparivâso apaṭicchannaparivâso suddhantaparivâso samodhânaparivâso. cattâro mânattâ paṭicchannamânattam apaṭicchannamânattam pakkhamânattam samodhânamânattam. cattâro mânattacârikassa bhikkhuno raticchedâ sahavâso vippavâso anârocana ùne gaṇe carati. cattâro sâmukkamsâ. cattâro paṭiggahitaparibhogâ yâvakâlikam yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam. cattâri mahâvikaṭāni gûtho muttam chârîkâ mattikâ. cattâri kammâni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiya-kammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. aparâni pi cattâri kammâni adhammena vaggakammaṃ adhammena samaggakammaṃ dhammena vaggakammaṃ dhammena samaggakammaṃ. catasso vipattiyo sîlavipatti âcâravipatti diṭṭhivipatti âjîvavipatti. cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam. cattâro parisadûsanâ, bhikkhu dussîlo pâpadhammo parisadûsano, bhikkhunî dussîlâ pâpadhammâ parisadûsanâ, upâsako dussîlo p. p., upâsikâ dussîlâ p. parisadûsanâ. cattâro parisasobhaṇâ, bhikkhu sîlavâ kalyâṇadhammo parisasobhaṇo, bhikkhunî . . . upâsako . . . upâsikâ sîlavatî kalyâṇadhammâ parisasobhaṇâ. atth' âpatti âgantuko âpajjati no âvâsiko, atth' âpatti âvâsiko âp. no âgantuko, atth' âpatti âgantuko c' eva âp. âvâsiko ca, atth' âpatti n' eva âgantuko âp. no âvâsiko. atth' âpatti gamiko âp. no âvâsiko . . . atth' âpatti n' eva gamiko âp. no âvâsiko. atthi vatthunânattatâ no âpattinânattatâ, atth' âpattin. no vatthun., atthi vatthun. c' eva âpattin. ca, atthi n' eva vatthun. no âpattinânattatâ. atthi vatthusabhâgatâ no âpattisabhâgatâ . . . atthi n' eva vatthusabhâgatâ no âpattisabhâgatâ. atth' âpatti upajjhâyo âpajjati no saddhivihâriko . . . atth' âpatti n' eva upajjhâyo âp. no saddhivihâriko. atth' âpatti âcariyo âpajjati no antevâsiko . . . atth' âpatti n' eva âcariyo âpajjati no antevâsiko. cattâro paccayâ anâpatti vassacchedassa, samgho vâ bhinno hoti samgham vâ bhinditukâmâ honti jîvitarâyô vâ hoti brahmacariyantarâyô vâ hoti. cattâri vacîduccaritâni musâvâdo pisuṇavâcâ pharusavâcâ samphappalâpo. cattâri vacîsucaritâni saccavâcâ apisuṇâ vâcâ saṇhâ vâcâ mantâbhâsâ.

atthi âdiyanto garukaṃ âpattiṃ âpajjati payojento lahukaṃ, atthi âdiyanto lahukaṃ âp. âp. payojento garukaṃ, atthi âdiyanto pi payojento pi garukaṃ âp. âp., atthi âd. pi pay. pi lahukaṃ âp. âpajjati. atthi puggalo abhivâdanâraho no paccuṭṭhânâraho, atthi puggalo pacc. no abh., atthi puggalo abh. c' eva pacc. ca, atthi puggalo n' eva abh. no paccuṭṭhânâraho. atthi puggalo âsanâraho no abhivâdanâraho . . . atthi puggalo n' eva âsanâraho no abhivâdanâraho. atth' âpatti kâle âpajjati no vikâle . . . a. â. n' eva kâle âpajjati no vikâle. atthi paṭiggahitaṃ kâle kappati no vikâle . . . atthi paṭiggahitaṃ n' eva kâle kappati no vikâle. atth' âpatti paccantimesu janapadesu âpajjati no majjhimesu, a. â. majjhimesu j. âp. no paccantimesu, a. â. paccantimesu c' eva j. âp. majjhimesu ca, a. â. n' eva paccantimesu j. âp. no majjhimesu. atthi paccantimesu janapadesu kappati no majjhimesu . . . atthi n' eva pacc. j. kappati no majjhimesu. atth' âpatti anto âpajjati no bahi . . . a. â. n' eva anto âpajjati no bahi. atth' âpatti antosîmâya âpajjati no bahisîmâya . . . a. â. n' eva antosîmâya âpajjati no bahisîmâya. atth' âpatti gâme âpajjati no araṇṇe . . . a. â. n' eva gâme âpajjati no araṇṇe. catasso codanâ vatthusandassanâ âpattisandassanâ saṃvâsapaṭikkhepo sâmicipaṭikkhepo. cattâro pubbakiccâ. cattâro pattakallâ. cattâri anaṇṇapâcittiyâni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. cattâri agatigamanâni chandâgatim gacchati dosâgatim g. mohâgatim g. bhayâgatim gacchati. cattâri nâgatigamanâni na chandâgatim gacchati . . . na bhayâgatim gacchati. catûh' ângehi samannâgato alajjî bhikkhu saṃghaṃ bhindati chandâgatim gacchanto . . . bhayâgatim gacchanto. catûh' ângehi samannâgato pesalo bhikkhu bhinnaṃ saṃghaṃ samaggaṃ karoti na chandâgatim gacchanto . . . na bhayâgatim gacchanto. catûh' ângehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo chandâgatim gacchati . . . bhayâgatim gacchati. catûh' ângehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na pucchitabbo . . . catûh' ângehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catûh' ângehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catûh' ângehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo . . . catûh' ângehi

samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhim vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo chandâgatim gacchati . . . bhayâgatim gacchati. atth' âpatti gilâno âpajjati no agilâno . . . atth' âpatti n' eva gilâno âpajjati no agilâno. cattâri adhammikâni pâtimokkha-
 ðhapanâni. cattâri dhammikâni pâtimokkhaðhapanâni.

catukkam niðhitam. tass' uddânam :

sakavâcâya, kâyena, pasutto ca, acittako,
 âpajjanto ca, kammena, vohârâ caturô tathâ,|
 bhikkhûnam bhikkunînañ ca, parikkhârô ca, sammukhâ,
 ajâna-kâye, majjhe ca, vuððhâti duvidhâ tathâ,|
 pañilâbhena, codanâ, parivâsâ ca vuccati,
 mânattâ, cârikâ câpi, sâmukkamsâ, pañiggahi,|
 mahâvikâta-kammâni, puna kamma-vipattiyo,
 adhikarañâ, dussilâ ca, sobhan'-âgantukena ca,|
 gamiko, vatthunânattâ, sabhâg', upajjhâyena ca,
 âcariyo, paccayâ vâ, duccaritam, sucaritam,|
 âdiyanto, puggalo ca, arabhâ, âsanena ca,
 kâlê ca, kappati c' eva, paccantime ca kappati,|
 anto, anto ca sîmâya, gâme ca, codanâya ca,
 pubbakiccam, pattakallam, anaññâ, sammutiyâ ca,|
 agati nâgati c' eva, alajjî, pesalena ca,
 pucchitabbâ duve c' eva, vissajjeyya tathâ duve,
 anuyogo ca, sâkacchâ, gilâno, ðhapanena câ 'ti. ||4||

pañca âpattiyo. pañca âpattikkhandhâ. pañca vinîtavat-
 thûni. pañca kammâni ânantarikâni. pañca puggalâ niyatâ.
 pañca chedanakâ âpattiyo. pañcah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati.
 pañca âpattiyo musâvâdapaccayâ. pañcah' âkârehi kammañ
 na upeti, sayam vâ kammañ na karoti, param vâ na ajjhesati,
 chandam vâ pârisuddhim vâ na deti, kayiramâne kamme
 pañikkosati, kate vâ pana kamme adhammadiððhi hoti. pañcah'
 âkârehi kammañ upeti, sayam vâ kammañ karoti, param
 vâ ajjhesati, chandam vâ pârisuddhim vâ deti, kayiramâne
 kamme na pañikkosati, kate vâ pana kamme dhammadiððhi
 hoti. pañca piñðapâtikassa bhikkhuno kappanti anâmantâ-
 câro gañabhojanam paramparabhojanam anadhiððhânam
 avikappanâ. pañcah' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu ussâñki-

taparisañkito hoti pâpabhikkhu pi akuppadhammo pi, vesi-yâgocaro vâ hoti vidhavâgocaro vâ hoti thullakumârîgocaro vâ hoti paṇḍakagocaro vâ hoti bhikkhunîgocaro vâ hoti. pañca telâni tilatelaṃ sâsapatelaṃ madhukatelaṃ eraṇḍakatelāṃ vasâtelāṃ. pañca vasâni acchavasāṃ macchavasāṃ susukâvasāṃ sūkaravasāṃ gadrabhavasāṃ. pañca byasanâni nâtibyasanaṃ bhogaby. rogaby. sîlaby. ditthibyasanaṃ. pañca sampadâ nâtisampadâ bhogas. ârogyas. sîlas. ditthi-sampadâ. pañca nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo upajjhâyamhâ, upajjhâyo pakkanto vâ hoti vibbhanto vâ kâlamkato vâ pakkhasamkanto vâ, âṇatti yeva pañcamî. pañca puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ addhânahîno aṅgahîno vatthuvipanno karaṇadukkatako aparipûro. pañca paṃsukûlâni sosânikam pâpanikam undurakkhâyitaṃ upacikakkhâyitaṃ aggida-dḍham. aparâni pi pañca paṃsukûlâni gokhâyitaṃ ajika-kkhâyitaṃ thûpacîvaraṃ âbhisekikaṃ gatapaṭiyâgataṃ. pañca avahârâ theyyâvahâro pasayhâvahâro parikappâvahâro paṭicchannâvahâro kusâvahâro. pañca mahâcorâ santo sam-vijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. pañca avissajjiyâni. pañca avebhaṅgi-yâni. pañcâpattiyo kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato. pañcâpattiyo kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato. pañcâpattiyo desanâgâminiyo. pañca saṃghâ. pañca pâti-mokkhuddesâ. sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu vinayadhara-paṇcamena gaṇena upasampâdetabbam. pañcânisaṃsâ kaṭhi-natthâre. pañca kammâni. yâvatatiyake pañca âpattiyo. pañcah' âkârehi adinnaṃ âdiyantassa âpatti pārâjikassa. pañcah' âkârehi adinnaṃ âdiyantassa âpatti thullaccayassa. pañcah' âk. ad. âd. âpatti dukkaṭassa. pañca akappiyâni na paribhuñjitabbâni, adinnaṃ ca hoti, aviditaṃ ca hoti, akappiyaṃ ca h., apaṭiggaḥitaṃ ca h., akatâtirittaṃ ca hoti. pañca kappiyâni paribhuñjitabbâni, dinnaṃ ca hoti . . . katâtirittaṃ ca hoti. pañca dânaṃ apuññâni puññasammatâni lokassa majjadânaṃ samajjadânaṃ itthidânaṃ usabhadânaṃ citta-kammadânaṃ. pañca uppaṇnâ duppaṭivinodiyâ, uppanno râgo duppaṭivinodiyo, uppaṇṇo doso d., upp. moho d., uppannaṃ paṭibhânaṃ duppaṭivinodiyam, uppannaṃ gamiya-cittaṃ duppaṭivinodiyam. pañcânisaṃsâ sammajjaniyâ, saka-cittaṃ pasîdati, paracittaṃ pasîdati, devatâ attamaṇâ honti,

pāsādikasamvattanikaṃ kammaṃ upacinati, kāyassa bhedā paramaṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. apare pi pañcānisamsā sammajjaniyā, sakacittaṃ pasīdati . . . attamaṇā honti, satthu sāsanaṃ kataṃ hoti, pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjati. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhāsapariyantam na uggaṇhāti, parassa bhāsapariyantam na uggaṇhāti, attano bhāsapariyantam anuggahetvā parassa bhāsapariyantam anuggahetvā adhammena kāreti apatiññāya. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhāsapariyantam uggaṇhāti, parassa bh. uggaṇhāti, attano bh. uggaṇhāti, parassa bh. uggaṇhetti dhammena kāreti patiññāya. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattiyā mūlaṃ na j., āpattisamudayaṃ na j., āpattinirodhaṃ na j., āpattinirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na jānāti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, āpattiṃ jānāti . . . āpattinirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. bālo tv eva s. g., adhikaraṇam na jānāti adhikaraṇassa mūlaṃ . . . adhikaraṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na jānāti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . adhikaraṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. bālo tv eva s. g., vatthum na jānāti, nidānaṃ na jānāti, paññattiṃ na jānāti, anupaññattiṃ na jānāti, anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . anusandhivacanapathaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. bālo tv eva s. g., ñattiṃ na jānāti, ñattiyā karaṇam na jānāti, na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akālaññū ca hoti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . aparakusalo hoti, kālaññū ca hoti. aparehi pi . . . āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, sāvasesānavasesam āpattiṃ na jānāti, dutṭhullādutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, ācariyaparamparā kho pan' assa na suggahitā hoti na sumanasikatā na sūpadhârîtâ. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . ācariyaparamparā kho pan' assa suggahitā hoti sumanasikatā sūpadhârîtâ. aparehi pi . . . āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, sāvasesānavasesam āpattiṃ na jānāti, dutṭhullādutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ

na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni na vitthârena svâgatâni honti na suvibhattâni na suppvattîni na suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppvattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso. aparehi pi . . . âpattânâpattim na jânâti . . . dutṭhullâ-dutṭhullam âpattim na jânâti, adhikaraṇe ca na vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . adhikaraṇe ca vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañca âraññakâ, mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âraññako hoti, ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vaṇṇitam buddhehi buddhasâvakehîti âr. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissâya santuṭṭhiñ ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idam-atṭhitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. pañca piṇḍapâtikâ — la — pañca paṃsukûlikâ, pañca rukkhamaṇikâ, p. sosânikâ, p. abbhokâsîkâ, p. tecîvarîkâ, p. sapadânacârîkâ, p. nesajjikâ, p. yathâsanthatikâ, p. ekâsanîkâ, p. khalupacchâ-bhattikâ, p. pattapiṇḍikâ, mandattâ momuhattâ pattapiṇḍiko hoti . . . idamatṭhitañ ñeva nissâya pattapiṇḍiko hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ nânissitena vatthabbam, uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ anissitena vatthabbam, uposatham jânâti . . . pañcavasso vâ hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nânissitena vatthabbam, pavâraṇam na jânâti, pavâraṇakammam na jânâti, pâtimokkham na jânâti, pâtimokkhuddesam na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nânissitena vatthabbam, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavaśesam âpattim na jânâti, dutṭhullâduttṭhullam âpattim na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . dutṭhullâduttṭhullam âpattim jânâti, pañcavasso vâ hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ nânissitâya vatthabbam, uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammam na jânâti, pâtimokkham na j., pâti mokkhuddesam na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavassâ hoti. pañcah'

añgehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ anissitâya vatthabbaṃ . . . atirekapañcavassâ vâ. aparehi pi pañcah' añgehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ . . . *(the same paragraphs as before, with reference to the Bhikkhunis instead of the Bhikkhus)* . . . dutṭhullâduttṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ jânâti, pañcavassâ vâ hoti atirekapañcavassâ vâ. pañca âdînavâ apâsâdike, attâpi attânam upavadati, anuvijja pi viññû garahanti, pâpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, sammûlho kâlaṃ karoti, kâyassa bhedâ paraṃ maraṇâ apâyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipâtaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. pañcânisaṃsâ pâsâdike, attâpi attânaṃ na upavadati, anuvijja pi viññû pasamsanti, kalyâṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, asammûlho kâlaṃ karoti, kâyassa bhedâ paraṃ maraṇâ sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. apare pi pañca âdînavâ apâsâdike, apasannâ na pasîdanti, pasannânaṃ ekaccânaṃ aññathattaṃ hoti, satthu sâsanaṃ akataṃ hoti, pacchimâ janatâ diṭṭhânugatiṃ nâpajjati, cittaṃ assa na pasîdati. pañcânisaṃsâ pâsâdike, apasannâ pasîdanti, pasannânaṃ bhiyyobhâvo hoti, satthu sâsanaṃ kataṃ hoti, pacchimâ janatâ diṭṭhânugatiṃ âpajjati, cittaṃ assa pasîdati. pañca âdînavâ kulûpake, anâmantacâre âpajjati, raho nisajjâya âpajjati, paṭicchanne âsane âpajjati, mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ desento âpajjati, kâmasaṃkappabahulo ca viharati. pañca âdînavâ kulûpakassa bhikkhuno, ativeლაṃ kulesu saṃsatṭhassa viharato mâtugâmassa abhiñhadassanaṃ, dassane sati saṃsaggo, saṃsagge sati vissâso, vissâse sati otâro, otinṇacittass' etaṃ bhikkhuno pâtikaṅkhaṃ anabhirato vâ brahmacariyaṃ carissati aññataraṃ vâ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ âpattiṃ âpajjissati sikkhaṃ vâ paccakkhâya hinâyâvattissati. pañca bijajâtâni mûlabijaṃ khandhabijaṃ phalubijaṃ agga-bijaṃ bijabijañ ñeva pañcamam. pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitaṃ aggiparijitaṃ satthaparijitaṃ nakhaparijitaṃ abijaṃ nivattabijañ ñeva pañcamam. pañca visuddhiyo, nidânaṃ uddisitvâ avasesaṃ sutena sâvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ paṭhamâ visuddhi; nidânaṃ uddisitvâ cattâri pārâjikâni uddisitvâ avasesaṃ sutena sâvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyâ visuddhi; nidânaṃ uddisitvâ cattâri pārâjikâni udd. terasa saṃghâdisese udd. avasesaṃ sutena sâvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ tatiyâ visuddhi; nid. udd. cattâri pār. udd. ter. saṃgh. udd. dve

aniyate udd. avasesam sutena sâvetabbam, ayam catutthâ visuddhi; vitthâren' eva pañcamî. aparâpi pañca visuddhiyo, suddheso pârisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhânuuposatho pavâraṇâ sâmaggiuposatho yeva pañcamo. pañcânisaṃsâ vinayadhare, attano sîlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkucapakatânam paṭisaraṇam hoti, visârado saṃghamajjhe voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitam niggaṇhâti, saddhammatṭhitiyâ paṭipanno hoti. pañca adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. pañca dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni.

pañcakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinî't-ânantarena ca,
puggalâ, chedanâ c' eva, âpajjati ca, paccayâ,|
na upeti, upeti ca, kappant', ussâṅki, telaṇ ca,
vasam, byasanam, sampadâ, passaddhi, puggalena ca,|
sosâni, gokhâyitaṇ ca, theyyam, coro ca vuccati,
avissajji, avebhaṅgi, kâyanto, kâyavâcato,|
desanâ, saṃgham, uddesam, paccanti, kaṭhinena ca,
kammâni, yâvatatiyam, pârajika-thulla-dukkatam,|
akappiyam, kappiyaṇ ca, apuññâ, duvinodayâ,
sammajjanî, apare ca, bhâsam, âpattim eva ca,|
adhikaraṇam, vatthum, ñatti, âpatti, ubhayâni ca,
lahukathamakâ ete : kaṇhasukkâ vijânatha,|
arañnam, piṇḍapâtâṇ ca, paṃsu-rukkha-sosânikâ,
abbhokâse, cîvaraṇ ca, sapadâno, nesajjiko,|
santhati-khalupacchâpi, pattapiṇḍakam eva ca,
uposatham, pavâraṇam, âpattânâpattim pi ca,
kaṇhasukkapadâ ete bhikkhunînam pi te tathâ,|
apâsâdika-pâsâdi, tath' eva apare duve,
kulûpake, ativelam, bîjam, samanakappi ca,|
visuddhi, apare c' eva, vinay'-âdhammikenâ ca,
dhammikâ ca tathâ vuttâ : niṭṭhitâ subhapañcakâ 'ti. ||5||

cha agâravâ. cha gâravâ. cha vinîtavatthûni. cha sâ-
mîciyo. cha âpattisamutṭhânâ. cha chedanakâ âpattiyo.
chah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati. chânisaṃsâ vinayadhare.
cha paramâni. chârattam ticivarena vippavasitabbam. cha

cīvarāni. cha rajanāni. cha âpattiyo kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato. cha âpattiyo vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyato. cha âpattiyo kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. cha kammāni. cha vivâdamûlāni. cha anuvâdamûlāni. dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ. tiriyaṃ cha vidatthiyo. cha nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo âcariyamhâ. cha nhāne anupaññattiyo. vippakatacīvaraṃ âdâya pakkamati. vippakatacīvaraṃ samâdâya pakkamati. chah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmaṇero upaṭṭhâpetabbo . . . (=Mahāvagga I. 37. 2) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ upasampâdetabbam . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 4) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannâgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 6) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannâgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 8) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannâgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 10) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannâgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 12) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannâgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 14) . . . atirekadasavasso vâ. cha adhammikāni pâtimokkhatthapanāni. cha dhammikāni pâtimokkhatthapanāni.

chakkam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

agāravâ, gāravâ ca, vinîta, sâmicî pi ca,
 samuṭṭhānâ, chedanâ c' eva, âkâr', ânisamsena ca,|
 paramāni ca, chârattam, cīvaraṃ, rajanāni cha,
 kâyato cittato chāpi, vâcato cittato pi cha,|
 kâyavâcâ cittato ca, kamma-vivâdam eva ca,
 anuvâdâ, dīghaso ca, tiriyaṃ, nissayena ca,|
 anupaññatti, âdâya, samâdâya tath' eva ca,
 asekhe, samâdapetâ, saddho, adhisīlena ca,
 gilân'-âbhisamâcâri, âpatt'-âdhamma-dhammikâ 'ti. || 6 ||

sattâpattiyo. sattâpattikkhandhâ. satta vinîtavatthûni.
 satta sâmicīyo. satta adhammikâ paṭiññâtakaraṇâ. satta
 dhammikâ paṭiññâtakaraṇâ. sattannam anâpatti sattâhaka-
 raṇīyena gantum. sattânisamsâ vinayadhare. satta para-

māni. sattame aruṇuggamane nissaggiyaṃ hoti. satta samathā. satta kammāni. satta āmakadhaññāni. tiriyaṃ satt' antarā. gaṇabhojane satta anupaññattiyo. bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāharamaṃ sannidhikārakaṃ paribhuñjītabbāni. katacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati. katacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati. bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā. bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā. bhikkhussa hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā. satta adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. satta dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. sattah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu vinayadharo hoti, āpattiṃ jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āp. j., garukaṃ āp. j., silavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvi samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṇaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānaṃ ca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭheva dhamme sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp' assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā dīṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., ubhayāni kho paṇ' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppvattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati seyyath' idaṃ ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo . . . (Suttavibh. Pār. I. 1. 6) . . . iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, dībbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne . . . (Suttav. Pār. I. 1. 7, *reading* pajānāti *instead of* pajānāmi) . . . satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammapage satte pajānāti, āsavānaṃ ca khayā . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . (*here and in the following*

paragraphs read vinayadharo sobhati *instead of* vinayadharo hoti.) . . . garukaṃ âp. j., sîlavâ hoti — la — samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, catunnaṃ jhânânaṃ âbhicetasikânaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ âp. j., bahussuto hoti — la — diṭṭhiyâ suppaṭi-viddhâ, catunnaṃ jhânânaṃ âbhicetasikânaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ âp. j., ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni . . . anubyañjanaso, catunnaṃ jhânânaṃ âbhicetasikânaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ âp. j., anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivâsaṃ anussarati seyyath' idam . . . iti sâkâraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivâsaṃ anussarati, dibbena cakkhunâ visuddhena . . . yathâkammûpage satte pajânâti, âsavânañ ca khayâ anâsavaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. satta asaddhammâ, assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappî h, appassuto h., kusîto h., muṭṭhassati h., duppañño hoti. satta saddhammâ, saddho hoti, hirimâ h., ottappî h., bahussuto h., âraddhaviriyo h., upaṭṭhitasati h., paññavâ hotîti.

sattakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânaṃ :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinîtâ, sâmicî pi ca,
adhammikâ, dhammikâ ca, anâpatti ca sattaham,|
ânisamsâ, paramâni, aruṇa-samathena ca,
kammâ, âmakadhaññâ ca, tiriyaṃ, gaṇabhojane,|
sattâhaparamaṃ, âdâya, samâdâya tath' eva ca,
na hoti, hoti, hoti ca, adhammâ, dhammikâni ca,|
cattâro vinayadharâ, catubhikkhû ca sobhane,
satta c' eva asaddhammâ, satta saddhammâ desitâ 'ti. ||7||

aṭṭhânisamse sampassamânaena na so bhikkhu âpattiyâ adassane ukkhipitabbo. aṭṭhânisamse sampassamânaena paresam pi saddhâya sâ âpatti desetabbâ. aṭṭha yâvatatiyakâ. aṭṭhah' âkârehi kulâni dûseti. aṭṭha mâtikâ cîvarassa uppâdâya. aṭṭha mâtikâ kaṭhinassa ubbhârâya. aṭṭha pânâni. aṭṭhahi asaddhammehi abhibhûto pariyâdinnacitto Devadatto âpâyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho. aṭṭha lokadhammâ. aṭṭha garudhammâ. aṭṭha pâṭidesaniyâ. aṭṭhaṅgiko musâ-

vâdo. aṭṭha uposathaṅgâni. aṭṭha dūteyyaṅgâni. aṭṭha titthiyavattâni. aṭṭha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ mahâsamudde. aṭṭha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ imasmiṇi dhammavinaye. aṭṭha anatirittâ. aṭṭha atirittâ. aṭṭhame aruṇuggamane nissaggiyaṃ hoti. aṭṭha pārâjikâ. aṭṭhamañ vatthum paripûrentî nâsetabbâ. aṭṭhamañ vatthum paripûrentiyâ desitaṃ pi adesitaṃ hoti. aṭṭhavâcikâ upasampadâ. aṭṭhannaṃ paccuṭṭhâtabbaṃ. aṭṭhannaṃ âsanaṃ dâtabbaṃ. upâsikâ aṭṭha varâni yâci. aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovâdako sammannitabbo. aṭṭhânisamsâ vinayadhare. aṭṭha paramâni. tassapâpiyyasikâkammakatena bhikkhunâ aṭṭhasu dhammesu sammâvattitabbā. aṭṭha adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. aṭṭha dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni.

aṭṭhakaṃ nitṭhitaṃ. tass' uddânaṃ :

na so bhikkhu, paresaṃ pi, yâvatatiyaṃ, dūsanâ,
mâtikâ, kaṭṭhinubbhârâ, pâṇâ, abhibhûtena ca,|
lokadhammâ, garudhammâ, pâṭidesaniyâ, musâ,
uposathâ ca, dūtaṅgâ, titthikâ, samudde pi ca,|
abbhutâ, anatirittaṃ, atirittaṃ, nissaggiyaṃ,
pârâjika', aṭṭhamañ vatṭhum, adesit', upasampadâ,|
paccuṭṭhân'-âsanaṃ c' eva, varaṃ, ovâdakena ca,
ânisamsâ, paramâni, aṭṭhadhammesu vattanâ,
adhammikâ, dhammikâ ca : aṭṭhakâ suppakâsita' ti. || 8 ||

nava âghâtavattṭhuni. nava âghâtapaṭivinayâ. nava vinîta-vattṭhuni. nava paṭhamâpattikâ. navahi saṃgho bhijjati. nava paṇiṭabhojanâni. navamaṃsehi dukkaṭaṃ. nava pâtimokkhuddesâ. nava paramâni. nava taṇhâmûlakâ dhammâ. nava vidhamânâ. nava cîvarâni adhiṭṭhâtabbâni. nava cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugata-vidatthiyâ. nava adhammikâni dâṇâni. nava adhammikâ paṭiggahâ. nava adhammikâ paribhogâ. tiṇi dhammikâni dâṇâni. tayo dhammikâ paṭiggahâ. tayo dhammikâ paribhogâ. nava adhammikâ saññattiyo. nava dhammikâ saññattiyo. adhammakamme dve navakâni. dhammakamme

dve navakāni. nava adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.
nava dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

navakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

āghātavatthūni, vinayā, vinītā, paṭhamena ca,
bhijjati ca, panītañ ca, mama's, uddesa-paramāni ca.
taṇhā, mātā, adhiṭṭhānā, vikappe ca, vidatthiyo,
dānā, paṭiggahā, bhogā, tividhā puna dhammikā,
adhammaṃ, dhammasaññatti, dve dve navakāni ca,
pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni ca adhammikā dhammikāni ca
'ti. ||9||

dasā āghātavatthūni. dasā āghātapāṭivīnaya. dasā vinī-
tavatthūni. dasavattukā micchādiṭṭhi. dasavattukā sam-
mādiṭṭhi. dasa antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. dasa micchattā. dasa
sammattā. dasa akusalakammaṭṭhā. dasa kusalakamma-
ṭṭhā. dasa adhammikā salākagāhā. dasa dhammikā salā-
kagāhā. sāmaṇerānaṃ dasa sikkhāpadāni. dasa' aṅgehi
samannāgato sāmaṇero nāsetabbo. dasa' aṅgehi samannā-
gato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhā-
sapariyantaṃ na uggaṇhāti, parassa bhāsapariyantaṃ na
uggaṇhāti, attano bhāsapariyantaṃ anuggahetvā parassa
bhāsapariyantaṃ anuggahetvā adhammena kāreti apāṭiññāya,
āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattiyā mūlaṃ na jānāti, āpattisamuda-
yaṃ na j., āpattinirodhaṃ na j., āpattinirodhagāminīṃ
paṭipadaṃ na jānāti. dasa' aṅgehi samannāgato vinaya-
dharo paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhāsapari-
yantaṃ uggaṇhāti, parassa bh. ugg., attano bh. uggahetvā
parassa bh. uggahetvā dhammena kāreti paṭiññāya, āpattiṃ
jānāti . . . āpattinirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ jānāti. aparehi
pi dasa' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva
saṃkhaṃ gacchati, adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇassa
mūlaṃ na j., adhikaraṇasamudayaṃ na j., adhikaraṇani-
rodhaṃ na j., adhikaraṇanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ na j.,
vatthūṃ na j., nidānaṃ na j., paṇḍattiṃ na j., anupaṇḍattiṃ
na j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. dasa' aṅgehi sam-
vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti
. . . anusandhivacanapathaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi dasa' aṅgehi

sam. vin. bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, ñattim na jânâti, ñattiyâ karaṇaṃ na j., na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akâlaññû ca hoti, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukaṃ âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesaṃ âpattim na j., dutṭhullâduttṭhullaṃ âpattim na j., âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa na suggahitâ hoti na sumanasikatâ na sūpadhâritâ. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, ñattim jânâti . . . kâlaññû ca hoti . . . âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa suggahitâ hoti sumanasikatâ sūpadhâritâ. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, âpattânâpattim na j., lahukagarukaṃ âp. na j., sâvasesânavasesaṃ âp. na j., dutṭhullâduttṭhullaṃ âp. na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena na svâgatâni honti . . . anubyañjanaso, âpattânâpattim na j., lahukagarukaṃ âp. na j., sâvasesânavasesaṃ âp. na j., dutṭhullâduttṭhullaṃ âp. na j., adhikaraṇe na ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . adhikaraṇe ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu ubbâhikâya sammannitabbo. dasa atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ. dasa âdînavâ râjantepurappavesane. dasa dânavatthûni. dasa ratanâni. dasavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho. dasavaggena gaṇena upasampâdetabbaṃ. dasa paṃsukûlâni. dasa cîvaradhâraṇâ. dasâhaparamaṃ atirekacîvaraṃ dhâretabbaṃ. dasa sukkâni. dasa itthiyo. dasa bhariyâyo. Vesâliyâ dasa vatthûni dîpenti. dasa puggalâ avandiyâ. dasa akkosavatthûni. dasah' âkârehi pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati. dasa senâsanâni. dasa varâni yâcimsu. dasa adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. dasa dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. dasânisamsâ yâguyâ. dasa maṃsâ akappiyâ. dasa paramâni. dasavassena bhikkhunâ byattena paṭibalena pabbâjetabbaṃ upasampâdetabbaṃ nissayo dâtabbo sâmaṇero upatṭhâpetabbo. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya paṭibalâya pabbâjetabbaṃ . . . sâmaṇerî upatṭhâpetabbâ. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya paṭibalâya vutṭhâpanasammuti sâditabbâ. dasavassâya gihigatâya sikkhâ dâtabbâ 'ti.

dasakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânaṃ :

âghâtam, vinayam, vatthu, micchâ, sammâ ca, antagâ,
micchattâ c' eva, sammattâ, akusalâ, kusâlâpi ca,|
salâkâ adhamma-dhammâ ca, sâmaṇerâ ca nâsanâ,
bhâs'-âdhikaraṇaṇ c' eva, ñatti lahukam eva ca,|
lahukâ garukâ ete : kaṇhasukkâ vijânâtha,
ubbâhikâ ca, sikkhâ ca, antepurâ ca, vatthûni,|
ratana-dasavaggo ca, tath' eva upasampadâ,
paṃsukûla-dhâraṇâ ca, dasâha-sukka-itthiyo,|
bhariyâ, dasa vatthûni, avandiy', akkosena ca,
pesuññâ c' eva, senâ ca, varâni ca, adhammikâ,|
dhammikâ, yâgu, maṃsâ ca, paramâ, bhikkhu-bhi-
kkhunî,

vuṭṭhâpanâ, gihigatâ : dasakâ suppakâsitâ 'ti. ||10||

ekâdasa puggalâ anupasampannâ na upasampâdetabbâ
upasampannâ nâsetabbâ. ekâdasa pâdukâ akappiyâ. ekâ-
dasa pattâ akappiyâ. ekâdasa cîvarâni akappiyâni. ekâdasa
yâvatatiyakâ. bhikkhunînam ekâdasa antarâyikâ dhammâ
pucchitabbâ. ekâdasa cîvarâni adhiṭṭhâtabbâni. ekâdasa
cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. ekâdase aruṇuggamane nissaggi-
yam hoti. ekâdasa gaṇṭhikâ kappiyâ. ekâdasa vidhâ kappiyâ.
ekâdasa pathaviyo akappiyâ. ekâdasa pathaviyo kappiyâ. ekâ-
dasa nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo. ekâdasa puggalâ avandiyâ.
ekâdasa paramâni. ekâdasa varâni yâcimsu. ekâdasa sîmâ-
dosâ. akkosakaparibhâsake puggale ekâdasâdînavâ pâṭikaṅkhâ.
mettâya cetovimuttiyâ âsevitâya bhâvitâya bahulikatâya yâni-
katâya vatthukatâya anuṭṭhitâya paricitâya susamâradhâya
ekâdasânisamsâ pâṭikaṅkhâ, sukham supati, sukham paṭi-
bujjhati, na pâpakam supinam passati, manussânâṃ piyo hoti,
amanussânâṃ piyo hoti, devatâ rakkhanti, n' assa aggi vâ
visam vâ sattham vâ kamati, tuvaṭam cittam samâdhiyati,
mukhavaṇṇo vipprasîdati, asaṃmûlho kâlam karoti uttarim
appaṭivijjhanto, brahmalokûpago hoti. mettâya cetovimuttiyâ
âsevitâya bhâvitâya . . . susamâradhâya ime ekâdasâni-
samsâ pâṭikaṅkhâ 'ti.

ekâdasakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

nâsetabbâ, pâdukâ ca, pattâ ca, cîvarâni ca,
tatiyâ, pucchitabbâ ca, adhiṭṭhâna-vikappanâ,|

aruṇā, gaṇṭhikā, vidhā, akappiyā ca, kappiyaṃ,
 nissay'-āvandiyā c' eva, paramāni, varāni ca,
 sîmâdosâ ca, akkosâ, mettây' ekâdasâ katâ 'ti. ||11||

Ekuttarakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

ekakâ ca, dukâ c' eva, tikâ ca, catu-paṇcakâ,
 cha, satt'-atṭhâ, navakâ ca, dasa, ekâdasâni ca,
 hitâya sabbasattânam ñâtadhammena tâdinâ
 ekuttarikâ vimalâ mahâvirena desitâ 'ti.]

VII.

Uposathakammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ. pavâraṇâkammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ. tajjanīyakammassa . . . nissayakammassa, pabbâjaniyakammassa, paṭisâraṇīyakammassa, ukkhepanīyakammassa, parivâsadânaṃ, mûlâya paṭikassanâya, mânattadânaṃ abbhânaṃ, upasampadâkammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ, tajjanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . nissayakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . pabbâjaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . paṭisâraṇīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . ukkhepanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . sativinayassa . . . amûlḥavinayassa . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya . . . tiṇavatthârakassa . . . bhikkhunovâdaka-sammutiyâ . . . ticivarena avippavâsasammutiyâ . . . santhatasammutiyâ . . . rūpiyachaddakasammutiyâ . . . sâṭiyagâhâpakasammutiyâ . . . pattagâhâpakasammutiyâ . . . daṇḍasammutiyâ . . . sikkâsammutiyâ . . . daṇḍasikkâsammutiyâ ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ.

uposathakammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ ti, uposathakammassa sâmaggî âdi kiriyâ majjhe niṭṭhânaṃ pariyosânaṃ. pavâraṇâkammassa ko âdi . . . pavâraṇâkammassa sâmaggî âdi kiriyâ majjhe niṭṭhânaṃ pariyosânaṃ. tajjanīyakammassa ko âdi . . . tajjanīyakammassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânaṃ. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbâjaniyakammassa, paṭisâraṇīyakammassa, ukkhepanīyakammassa, parivâsadânaṃ, mûlâya paṭikassanâya, mânattadânaṃ, abbhânaṃ ko âdi . . . abbhânaṃ vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânaṃ. upasampadâkammassa ko âdi . . . upasampadâkammassa puggalo âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânaṃ. tajjanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . tajj. paṭ. sammâvattanâ âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânaṃ. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbâjaniyakammassa, paṭisâraṇīyakammassa, ukkhepanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . ukkhep. paṭ. sammâvattanâ âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânaṃ. sativinayassa ko

âdi . . . sativinayassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. amûlḥavinayassa, tassapâpiyya-sikâya, tiṇavatthâarakassa, bhikkhunovâdakasammutiyâ . . . , . . . daṇḍasikkâsammutiyâ ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânan ti, daṇḍasikkâsammutiyâ vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. ||1||

dasa atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam, saṃghasutṭhutaṃ saṃghaphâsutâya dummaṅkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsu-vihârâya dīṭṭhadhammikânam âsavânam saṃvarâya samparâ-yikânam âsavânam paṭighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yaṃ saṃghasutṭhu taṃ saṃghaphâsu. yaṃ saṃghaphâsu taṃ dummaṅkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya. yaṃ dummaṅkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya taṃ pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya . . . yaṃ saddhammatṭhitiyâ taṃ vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yaṃ saṃghasutṭhu taṃ saṃghaphâsu. yaṃ saṃghasutṭhu taṃ dummaṅkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya . . . yaṃ saṃghasutṭhu taṃ vinayânuggahâya.

yaṃ saṃghaphâsu taṃ dummaṅkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya . . . yaṃ saṃghaphâsu taṃ vinayânuggahâya. yaṃ saṃghaphâsu taṃ saṃghasutṭhu.

.....
yaṃ vinayânuggahâya taṃ saṃghasutṭhu . . . yaṃ vinayânuggahâya taṃ saddhammatṭhitiyâ 'ti.

atthasataṃ dhammasataṃ dve ca niruttisatâni
cattâri ñâṇasatâni atthavasepakâraṇe 'ti.

atthavasepakaraṇam nitṭhitam. ||2||

MAHÂVAGGAṂ NITṬHITAM.

tass' uddânam :

paṭhamam aṭṭha pucchâya, paccayesu pun' aṭṭha ca :
bhikkhûnam soḷasâ ete bhikkhunînañ ca soḷasa.|

peyyâla-antarabhedâ, ekuttarikam eva ca,
pavâraṇ'-atthavasikâ : Mahâvaggassa saṃgaho 'ti.|

VIII.

Ekamsam cîvaram katvâ pagganhitvâna añjalim
âsimsamânarûpo va kissa tvam idham âgato. |

dvîsu vinayesu paññattâ uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu
kati te sikkhâpadâ honti katîsu naguesu paññattâ.

bhaddako te ummañgo, yoniso paripucchasi.
taggha te aham akkhissam yathâpi kusalo tathâ. |

dvîsu vinayesu paññattâ uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu
aḍḍhuddhasatâni te honti sattasu naguesu paññattâ.

katamesu sattasu naguesu paññattâ, iñgha me tam byâka-
raṇam, tam vacanapatham nisâmayitvâ paṭipajjema, hitâya
5 no siyâ.

Vesâliyâ Râjagahe Sâvatthiyâ ca Âlaviyâ Kosambiyâ ca
Sakkesu Bhaggesu c'eva paññattâ.

- kati Vesâliyâ paññattâ, kati Râjagahe katâ,
Sâvatthiyâ kati honti, kati Âlaviyâ tathâ, |
kati Kosambiyâ paññattâ, kati Sakkesu vuccanti,
kati Bhaggesu paññattâ : tam me akkhâhi pucchito. |
dasa Vesâliyâ paññattâ, ekavîsam Râjagahe katâ,
10 chaûnatîni satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ, |
cha Âlaviyâ paññattâ, atṭha Kosambiyâ katâ,
atṭha Sakkesu vuccanti, tayo Bhaggesu paññattâ. |
ye Vesâliyâ paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham. |
methuna-viggaha-uttari atirekañ ca kâlakam |
bhûtam paramparâbhattam dantaponena acelako
bhikkhunîsu ca akkoso : das' ete Vesâliyâ katâ. |
ye Râjagahe paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham.
15 adinnâdânam Râjagahe dve anuddhamsanâpi ca |
dve pi ca bhedâ antaravâsakam rūpiyam suttam ujjhâ-
panena ca

pācītapīṇḍaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ vikāle ca cārittaṃ nahānaṃ
ūnavāsati |

cīvaraṃ datvā vosāsanti : ete Rājagahe katā.
gīrāggacariyā tath' eva chandaḍānena ekavāsati. |
ye Sāvattihiyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ :
pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesā bhavanti soḷasa, |
aniyatā ca dve honti, nissaggiyā catuvāsati,
chapaññāsasatañ c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, |
dasa gārayhā, dvesattati sekhiyā :

20 cha ūnatīni satāni sabbe Sāvattihiyā katā. |

ye Āḷaviyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.
kuṭi-kosiya-seyyā ca khaṇane gaccha devate
sappānakañ ca siṅcanti : cha ete Āḷaviyā katā. |
ye Kosambiyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.
mahāvihāro dovacassaṃ aññaṃ dvāraṃ surāya ca
anādariyaṃ sahadhammo ca payopānena atṭhamam, |
ye Sakkesu paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.
elakalomāni patto ca ovādo c' eva bhesajjaṃ |
sūci ārañṇako c' eva : cha ete Kāpilavattave.
udake suddhiyā ovādo bhikkhunīsu pavuccanti. |
ye Bhaggesu paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.

25 samādahitvā viṣibbenti sāmisenā sasiṭṭhakaṃ. |

pārājikāni cattāri saṃghādisesāni bhavanti satta
nissaggiyāni atṭha dvattiṃsa khuddakā |
dve gārayhā taṃ sekhā chapaññāsa
chasa nagaresu paññattā buddhenādiccabandhunā. |
cha ūnatīni satāni sabbe Sāvattihiyā katā Gotamena
yasassinā. ||1||

yaṃ tvaṃ apucchimbhā akittayī no, taṃ taṃ byākataṃ
anaññathā.

aññaṃ taṃ pucchāmi taṃ iṅgha brūhi : garukaṃ
lahukañ cāpi

sāvasesaṃ anavasesaṃ dutṭhullañ ca adutṭhullaṃ ye ca
yāvattatīyakā |

sādhāraṇaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ vipattiyo ca yehi samathehi
samanti ca :

sabbāni p' etāni viyākarohi, handa vākyaṃ suṇoma te. |

ekatimsâ ye garukâ atth' ettha anavasesâ.
 ye garukâ te dutthullâ, ye dutthullâ sâ silavipatti.|
 pārâjikam saṃghādiseso silavipattīti vuccati.|
 thullaccayam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam
 5 dubbhāsitaṃ yo cāyam akkosati hassādhippāyo : ayam sâ
 âcāravipatti sammatâ.|
 viparītaditthim gaṇhanti asaddhammeḥi purakkhatâ,
 abbhācikkhanti sambuddham duppaññâ mohapârutâ :
 ayam sâ ditthivipatti sammatâ.|

âjīvahetu âjīvakāraṇâ pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhū-
 taṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati, âjīvahetu âjīvakāraṇâ
 sañcarittaṃ samāpajjati, âjīvahetu âjīvakāraṇâ yo te vihāre
 vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati, âjīvahetu âjīvakāraṇâ
 bhikkhu paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvâ bhuñjati,
 âjīvahetu âjīvakāraṇâ bhikkhunī paṇitabhojanāni attano
 atthāya viññāpetvâ bhuñjati, âjīvahetu âjīvakāraṇâ sūpaṃ
 vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvâ bhuñjati :
 ayam sâ âjīvavipatti sammatâ.

ekādasa yāvatatīyakâ, te suṇohi yathātathaṃ :
 ukkhittānuvattakâ atthā yāvatatīyakâ,
 Ariṭṭho Caṇḍakālī ca ime te yāvatatīyakâ.|

kati chedanakāni. kati bhedanakāni. kati uddālanakāni.
 kati anaññāpācittiyāni. kati bhikkhusammutiyo. k. sāmīciyo.
 k. paramāni. k. jānaṃ ti paññattā buddhenādīcābandhunā.
 cha chedanakāni. ekaṃ bhedanakaṃ. ekaṃ uddālanakaṃ.
 cattāri anaññāpācittiyāni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. satta
 sāmīciyo. cuddasa paramāni. soḷasa jānaṃ ti paññattā
 10 buddhenādīcābandhunā.

vīsaṃ dve satāni bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ
 āgacchanti uposathesu, tiṇi satāni cattāri bhikkhunīnaṃ
 sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattārīsa bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇâ,
 satam timsâ ca bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇâ.|
 satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇâ,
 satam sattati cattāri ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātâ.|

vīsaṃ dve satāni bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu, te suṇohi yathātathāṃ.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti terasa, aniyatāni dve honti, nissaggiyāni tiṃs' eva, dvenavuti ca khuddakā,
15 cattāro pāṭidesaniyā, pañcasattati sekhiyā :

vīsaṃ dve satāni c' ime honti bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

tīni satāni cattāri bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu, te suṇohi yathātathāṃ.

pārājikāni aṭṭha, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti sattarasa, nissaggiyāni tiṃs' eva, satam satṭhi ca cha c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā, pañcasattati sekhiyā :

tīni satāni cattāri c' ime honti bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattārīsa bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi
20 hi yathātathāṃ.

cha saṃghādisesā dveaniyatehi aṭṭha, nissaggiyāni dvādasa: tehi te honti vīsati. dhevīsati khuddakā, cattāro pāṭidesaniyā :

chacattārīsa c' ime honti bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇā.

satam tiṃsā bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi yathātathāṃ.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghambhā dasa nissare, nissaggiyāni dvādasa, channavuti ca khuddakā, aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā.

25 satam tiṃsā c' ime honti bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā.

satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi yathātathāṃ.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti soḷasa, aniyatāni dve honti, nissaggiyā catuvīsati, satam aṭṭhārasā c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, dvādasa pāṭidesaniyā :

satam sattati cha c' ev' ime honti ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā.

satam sattati cattāri ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā, te suṇohi yathātathāṃ.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti satta, nissaggiyāni aṭṭhārasa, samasattati khuddakā, pañcasattati
30 sekhiyā :

satam sattati cattāri c' ime honti ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā.

aṭṭh' eva pārâjikâ ye durâsadâ tâlavatthusamûpamâ :
paṇḍupalâso puthusilâ sîsacchinno va so naro
tâlo va matthakacchinno, avirûlhi bhavanti te.|

tevîsam saṃghâdisesâ dve aniyatâ dve cattârîsa nissaggiyâ
aṭṭhâsîtisatam pâcittiyâ dvâdasa pâṭidesaniyâ pañcasattati
sekkhiyâ tîhi samathehi sammanti

sammukhâ 'va paṭiññâya tiṇavatthârakena ca.|
dve uposathâ dve pavâraṇâ cattâri kammâni jinena
desitâ.|

pañce' eva uddesâ caturo bhavanti anaññathâ, âpatti-
kkhandhâ ca bhavanti satta.

35 adhikaraṇâni cattâri sattahi samathehi sammanti dvîhi
catûhi tîhi kiccaṃ ekena sammati.|

pârâjikan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.
cuto 'paraddho bhaṭṭho ca saddhammehi niraṃkato,
saṃvâso ca tahiṃ n' atthi : ten' etam iti vuccati.|
saṃghâdiseso 'ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.
saṃgho 'va deti parivâsam mûlâya paṭikassati mânattam
deti abbheti : ten' etam iti vuccati.|

aniyato ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.
aniyato na niyato anekamsikatam padam
tiṇṇam aññataram ṭhânam aniyato 'ti pavuccati.|
thullaccayan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.
ekassa mûle yo deseti yo ca taṃ paṭigaṇhati
accayo tena samo n' atthi : ten' etam iti vuccati.|
nissaggiyan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.
saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe ekakass' eva ekato

40 nissajjitvâna deseti : ten' etam iti vuccati.|
pâcittiyam ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.
pâteti kusalam dhammam, ariyamaggam aparajjhati,
cittasammohanam ṭhânam : ten' etam iti vuccati.|
pâṭidesaniyan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.
bhikkhu aññâtako santo kicchâ laddham yaṃ bhojanam
sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjeyya : gârayhan ti pavuccati.|
nimantanâsu bhuñjantam chandâya vosâsati tattha
bhikkhunî;
anivâretvâ tahiṃ bhuñje : gârayhan ti pavuccati.|

- saddhâcittam kulam gantvâ appabhogaṃ anâlhiyaṃ
 agilâno tahiṃ bhuñje : gârayhan ti pavuccati.|
 yo ce araṇṇe viharanto sâsaṇke sabhayânake
 45 aviditaṃ tahiṃ bhuñje : gârayhan ti pavuccati.|
 bhikkhunî aññâtikâ santâ yaṃ paresaṃ mamâyitaṃ
 sappiṃ telaṃ madhuṃ phañitaṃ maccha-mamsaṃ atho
 khîraṃ dadhiṃ sayam viññâpeyya bhikkhunî
 gârayhappattâ sugatassa sâsane.|
 dukkaṭaṃ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ suṇohi yathâtathaṃ.
 aparaddhaṃ viraddhañ ca khalitaṃ yañ ca dukkaṭaṃ,|
 yaṃ manusso kare pâpaṃ âvi vâ yadi vâ raho,
 dukkaṭaṃ ti pavedenti : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|
 dubbhâsitaṃ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ suṇohi yathâtathaṃ.
 dubbhâsitaṃ durâbhatṭhaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ padaṃ
 yaṃ ca viññû garahanti, ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|
 sekhiyaṃ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ suṇohi yathâtathaṃ.
 50 sekhassa sikkhamânassa ujumaggânusârino |
 âdi c' etaṃ caraṇaṃ ca mukhaṃ saṃyamasamvaro.
 sikkhâ etâdisî n' atthi : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|
 channam ativassati vivaṭaṃ nâtivassati,
 tasmâ channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nâtivassati.|
 gati migânaṃ pavanaṃ, âkâso pakkhinaṃ gati,
 vibhavo gati dhammânaṃ, nibbânaṃ arahato gatîti. ||2||

Gâthâsamgaṇikaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddânaṃ :

sattanagaresu paññattaṃ, vipatti caturo pi ca,
 bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ ca sâdhâraṇâ asâdhâraṇâ :
 sâsanaṃ anuggahāya gâthâsamgaṇikaṃ idan ti.

IX.

Cattâri adhikaraṇāni vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ âpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. imāni cattâri adhikaraṇāni. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ kati ukkoṭā. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ dasa ukkoṭā. vivādādhikaraṇassa dve ukkoṭā, anuvādādhikaraṇassa cattâro ukk., âpattādhikaraṇassa tayo ukk., kiccādhikaraṇassa eko ukkoṭo. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ ime dasa ukkoṭā. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento dve samathe ukkoṭeti, anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . cattâro . . ., âpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . tayo . . ., kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento ekaṃ samathaṃ ukkoṭeti. ||1||

kati ukkoṭā. katīh' âkārehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. katīh' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. kati puggalā adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentā âpattiṃ âpajjanti.

dvādasa ukkoṭā. dasah' âkārehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. catūh' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. cattâro puggalā adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentā âpattiṃ âpajjanti. ||2||

katame dvādasa ukkoṭā. akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kâtabbaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabbaṃ avinicchitaṃ duvinicchitaṃ puna vinicchitabbaṃ avûpasantaṃ duvûpasantaṃ puna vûpasametabban ti ime dvādasa ukkoṭā.

katamehi dasah' âkārehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. tatthajâ-takaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti, tatthajâtakaṃ vûpasantaṃ adh. ukk., antarâmagge adh. ukk., antarâmagge vûpasantaṃ adh. ukk., tatthagataṃ adh. ukk., tatthagataṃ vûpasantaṃ adh. ukk., sativinayaṃ ukk., amûlḥavinayaṃ ukk., tassapâ-

piyyasikaṃ ukk., tiṇavatthâraṃ ukkoṭeti. imehi dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭaṇaṃ pasavati.

katamehi catûh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. chandâgatiṃ gacchanto adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti, dosâgatiṃ . . . mohâgatiṃ . . . bhayâgatiṃ gacchanto adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. imehi catûh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti.

katame cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentâ âpattiṃ âpajjanti. tadahupasampanno ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. âgantuko . . . kârako . . . chandadâyaṃ ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. ime cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentâ âpattiṃ âpajjanti. ||3||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidânaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjâtikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ kiṃsambhâraṃ kiṃsamutṭhânaṃ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidânaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ vivâdanidânaṃ vivâdasamudayaṃ . . . vivâdasamutṭhânaṃ; anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ anuvâdanidânaṃ . . .; âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattinidânaṃ . . .; kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ kiccānidânaṃ . . . kiccāsamutṭhânaṃ. ||4||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidânaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânaṃ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ, âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidânaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ hetunidânaṃ . . .; anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ, âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ hetunidânaṃ . . . hetusamutṭhânaṃ. ||5||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidânaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânaṃ. anuvâdâdh., âpattâdh., kiccâdh. kiṃnidânaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ paccayanidânaṃ . . .; anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ, âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ paccayanidânaṃ . . . paccayasamutṭhânaṃ. ||6||

catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ kati mûlâni kati samutṭhânâ. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ tettiṃsa mûlâni tettiṃsa samutṭhânâ.

cat. adh. katamâni tettiṃsa mûlâni. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dvâdasa mûlâni, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cuddasa mûlâni, âpattâdhikaraṇassa cha mûlâni, kiccâdhikaraṇassa ekaṃ mûlaṃ saṃgho. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ imâni tettiṃsa mûlâni.

catunnaṃ adh. katame tettiṃsa samuṭṭhānā. vivādādhikaraṇassa aṭṭhārasa bhedakaravatthūni samuṭṭhānā. anuvādādhikaraṇassa catasso vipattiyo samuṭṭhānā. āpattādhikaraṇassa sattāpattikkhandhā samuṭṭhānā. kiccādhikaraṇassa cattāri kammāni samuṭṭhānā. catunnaṃ adh. ime tettiṃsa samuṭṭhānā. || 7 ||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattīti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ na āpatti, kiṃ pana vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā āpattiṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti. āma vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā āpattiṃ āpajjeyya. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannaṃ omasati, āpatti pācittiyassa; anupasampannaṃ omasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, katīhi adhikaraṇehi katīsu ṭhānesu katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena tīsu ṭhānesu saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 8 ||

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattīti . . . (see § 8) . . . anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamseti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa; amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āp. pācittiyassa; amūlikāya ācāravipattiyā anuddhamseti, āp. dukkaṭassa. anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇā-

naṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ tîhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ saṃghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti garukâ sâ âpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhâne saṃghamajjhe dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca, yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena tîsu ṭhânesu saṃghamajjhe . . . (§ 8) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||9||

âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattânâpattîti. âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ âpatti. kiṃ pana . . . âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati: bhikkhunî jânaṃ pâràjikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchâdeti, âpatti pâràjikassa; vematikâ paṭicchâdeti, âp. thullaccayassa; bhikkhu saṃghâdisesaṃ paṭicchâdeti, âp. pâcittiyassa; âcâravipattiṃ paṭicchâdeti, âp. dukkaṭassa. âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ . . . (§ 9) . . . catûhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pâràjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti anavasesâ sâ âpatti na katamena adhikaraṇena na katamamhi ṭhâne na katamena samathena sammati. yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||10||

kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattânâpattîti . . . (§ 8) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati: ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pâràjikassa; bhedakânuvattakâ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti, âpatti saṃghâdisessa; pâpikâya diṭṭhiyâ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti, âp. pâcittiyassa. kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tā âpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . pañcahi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyâ pārâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ saṃghâdisesâp. siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena s. s. kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti anavasesâ . . . (§ 10) . . . yâ sâ âpatti garukâ sâ âpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhâne saṃghamajjhe dvihi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca. yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||11||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. vivâdâdhikaraṇam na hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, na hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, na hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. api ca vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhum . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti âpattâdh., hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam.

âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam. âpattâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdh., hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam.

kiccâdhikaraṇam hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. kiccâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. yâ saṃghassa kiccayatâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. ||12||

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha samm-

khâvinayo tattha sativinayo. yattha amûlḥavinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha amûlḥavinayo. yattha paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . yattha yebhuyyasikâ . . . yattha tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . yattha tiṇavatthâraako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthâraako. || 13 ||

yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativinayo, na tattha amûlḥavinayo na tattha paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ na tattha yebhuyyasikâ na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ na tattha tiṇavatthâraako. yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca amûlḥavinayena ca . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha tiṇavatthâraako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthâraako, na tattha sativinayo . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ. || 14 ||

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ udâhu visamsatṭhâ labbhâ ca pan' imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetuṃ. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlḥavinayo 'ti vâ . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthâraako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ . . . paññâpetuṃ.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ no visamsatṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetuṃ. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlḥavinayo 'ti vâ . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthâraako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ no visamsatṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetuṃ. || 15 ||

sammukhâvinayo kiṃnidâno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjâtiko kiṃpabhavo kiṃsambhâro kiṃsamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthâraako kiṃnidâno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjâtiko kiṃpabhavo kiṃsambhâro kiṃsamutṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo nidânajâtiko nidânapabhavo nidânasambhâro nidânasamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthâraako nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo . . . nidânasamutṭhâno. || 16 ||

sammukhâvinayo kimnidâno . . . kimsamuṭṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako kimnidâno . . . kimsamuṭṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo hetunidâno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako hetunidâno . . . hetusamuṭṭhâno. || 17 ||

sammukhâvinayo kimnidâno . . . kimsamuṭṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako kimnidâno . . . kimsamuṭṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo paccayanidâno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako paccayanidâno . . . paccayasamuṭṭhâno. || 18 ||

sattannaṃ samathânaṃ kati mûlâni kati samuṭṭhânâ. sattannaṃ samathânaṃ chabbîsa mûlâni chattim̐sa samuṭṭhânâ.

sattannaṃ samathânaṃ katamâni chabbîsa mûlâni. sammukhâvinayassa cattâri mûlâni saṃghasammukhatâ dhamma-sammukhatâ vinayasammukhatâ puggalasammukhatâ. sativinayassa cattâri mûlâni. amûl̐havinayassa cattâri mûlâni. paṭiññâtakaraṇassa dve mûlâni yo ca deseti yassa ca deseti. yebhuyyasikâya cattâri mûlâni. tassapâpiyyasikâya cattâri mûlâni. tiṇavatthâarakassa cattâri mûlâni saṃghasammukhatâ . . . puggalasammukhatâ. sattannaṃ samathânaṃ imâni chabbîsa mûlâni.

sattannaṃ samathânaṃ katame chattim̐sa samuṭṭhânâ. sativinayassa kammassa kiriyâ karaṇaṃ upagamaṇaṃ ajjhupagamaṇaṃ adhivâsanâ appaṭikkosanâ. amûl̐havinayassa kammassa, paṭiññâtakaraṇassa kammassa, yebhuyyasikâya kammassa, tassapâpiyyasikâya kammassa, tiṇavatthâarakassa kammassa kiriyâ karaṇaṃ . . . appaṭikkosanâ. sattannaṃ samathânaṃ ime chattim̐sa samuṭṭhânâ. || 19 ||

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ nânâbyañjanâ udâhu ekatthâ byañjanam eva nânaṃ. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûl̐havinayo 'ti vâ, sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ paṭiññâtakaraṇan ti vâ . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ . . . eva nânaṃ.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ c' eva nânâbyañjanâ ca. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûl̐havinayo 'ti vâ . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ c' eva nânâbyañjanâ ca. || 20 ||

vivâdo vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivâdo no adhikaraṇaṃ. adhi-
karaṇaṃ no vivâdo. adhikaraṇaṃ c' eva vivâdo ca. siyâ
. . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14. 12-15) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ
adhikaraṇaṃ c' eva kiccaṃ câ 'ti. ||21||1||

Adhikaraṇabhedaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânaṃ :

adhikaraṇaṃ, ukkoṭṭâ, âkârâ, puggalena ca,
nidâna-hetu-paccayâ, mûlam, samuṭṭhânaena ca,|
âpatti, hoti, yattha ca, samsatṭhâ, nidânaena ca,
hetu-paccaya-mûlâni, samuṭṭhânaena, byañjanâ,
vivâdo adhikaraṇaṃ ti: bhedâdhikaraṇe idan ti.

X.

Codanâ kimatthâya, sâraṇâ kissa kâraṇâ,
 saṃgho kimatthâya, matikammaṃ pana kissa kâraṇâ |
 codanâ sâraṇatthâya, niggahatthâya sâraṇâ,
 saṃgho pariggahatthâya, matikammaṃ pana pâṭi-
 yekkaṃ.|

mâ kho turito abhaṇi, mâ kho caṇḍikato 'bhaṇi,
 mâ kho paṭighaṃ janayi, sace anuvijjako tuvaṃ.|
 mâ kho sahasâ abhaṇi kathaṃ viggâhikaṃ anattasam-
 hitaṃ

sutte vinaye anulome paññatte anulomike.|
 anuyogavattam nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ kataṃ
 suvuttaṃ sikkhâpadânulomikaṃ gatiṃ na nâsento sam-

5 parâyikaṃ.|
 hitesi anuyuñjassu kâlen' atthupasamhitam
 cuditassa ca codakassa ca sahasâ vohâraṃ mâ padhâresi.|
 codako âha âpanno 'ti, cuditako âha anâpanno 'ti;
 ubho anukkipanto paṭiññânusandhitena kârâye.|
 paṭiññâ lajjisu katâ, alajjisu evaṃ na vijjati;
 bahuṃ pi alajjî bhâseyya : vuttânusandhitena kârâye.|
 alajjî kîdiso hoti paṭiññâ yassa na rûhati;
 evañ ca tâhaṃ pucchâmi kîdiso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|
 sañcecca âpattiṃ âpajjati, âpattiṃ parigûhati,

10 agatigamanaṃ ca gacchati : ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|
 saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo,
 aññaṃ ca tâhaṃ pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|
 sañcecca âpattiṃ nâpajjati, âpattiṃ na parigûhati,
 agatigamanaṃ na gacchati : ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|
 saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo,
 aññaṃ ca tâhaṃ pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati adhamma-
 codako.|

akālena codeti abhūtena pharusena anattasamhitena,
dosantaro codeti no mettacitto : ediso vuccati adhamma-
codako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati adhammacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati dhamma-

15 codako.|

kālena codeti bhūtena saṇhena attasamhitena,
mettacitto codeti no dosantaro : ediso vuccati dhamma-
codako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati dhammacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati bālacodako.|
pubbāparam na jānāti pubbāparassa akovido,
anusandhivacanapatham na jānāti anusandhivacana-
pathassa akovido : ediso vuccati bālacodako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati bālacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati paṇḍita-
codako.|

pubbāparam pi jānāti pubbāparassa kovido,
anusandhivacanapatham jānāti anusandhivacanapathassa

20 kovido : ediso vuccati paṇḍitacodako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati paṇḍitacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : codanā kinti vuccati.|
sīlavipattiya codeti, atho ācāradiṭṭhiyā,
ājīvena pi codeti : codanā tena vuccati.|

aparam Gāthāsamgaṇikam niṭṭhitam.

XI.

Anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo : yaṃ kho tvaṃ âvuso
 imaṃ bhikkhuṃ codesi kimhi naṃ codesi sîlavipattiyâ codesi
 âcâravipattiyâ codesi diṭṭhivipattiyâ codesîti. so ce evaṃ
 vadeyya : sîlavipattiyâ vâ codemi, âcâravipattiyâ vâ codemi,
 diṭṭhivipattiyâ vâ codemîti, so evaṃ assa vacanîyo : jânâti
 panâyasmâ sîlavipattiṃ . . . (Mahâvagga IV. 16. 11-15.
Instead of imassa bhikkhuno pavâraṇaṃ ṭhapesi *read* imaṃ
 bhikkhuṃ codesi ; *instead of* ṭhapemi, ṭhapesi, *or* pavâraṇaṃ
 ṭhapemi *etc.*, *read* codemi, codesi.) . . . titthiyasâvakânaṃ
 sutvâ parisaṅkasîti. ||1||

diṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena saṃsandate diṭṭhaṃ,
 diṭṭhaṃ paṭicca na upeti asuddhaparisaṅkito :
 so puggalo paṭiññâya kâtabbo ten' uposatho.|
 sutam sutena sameti, sutena saṃsandate sutam,
 sutam paṭicca . . . uposatho.|
 mutam mutena sameti, mutena saṃsandate mutam,
 mutam paṭicca . . . uposatho. ||2||

codanâya ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ.

codanâya okâsakammaṃ âdi kiriyâ majjhe samatho pariyo-
 sânaṃ.

codanâya kati mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo katih'
 âkârehi codeti.

codanâya dve mûlâni tîni vatthûni pañca bhûmiyo dvih'
 âkârehi codeti.

codanâya katamâni dve mûlâni. samûlikâ vâ amûlikâ vâ.
 codanâya imâni dve mûlâni.

codanâya katamâni tîni vatthûni. diṭṭhena sutena pari-
 saṅkâya. codanâya imâni tîni vatthûni.

codanāya katamā pañca bhūmiyo. kālana vakkhāmi no akālana, bhūtena vakkhāmi no abbhūtena, saṇhena v. no pharusena, atthasaṃhitena v. no anattasaṃhitena, mettacitto v. no dosantaro 'ti. codanāya imā pañca bhūmiyo.

katamehi dvīh' ākārehi codeti. kāyena vā codeti vācāya vā codeti. imehi dvīh' ākārehi codeti. ||3||

codakena katham paṭipajjitabbam. cuditakena . . . saṃghena . . . anuvijjakena katham paṭipajjitabbam.

codakena katham paṭipajjitabbam ti, codakena pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya paro codetabbo: kālana vakkhāmi no akālana . . . mettacitto vakkhāmi no dosantaro 'ti. codakena evam paṭipajjitabbam.

cuditakena katham paṭipajjitabbam ti, cuditakena dvīsu dhammesu paṭipajjitabbam sacce ca akuppe ca. cuditakena evam paṭipajjitabbam.

saṃghena katham paṭipajjitabbam ti, saṃghena otiṇṇāno-tiṇṇam jānitabbam. saṃghena evam paṭipajjitabbam ti.

anuvijjakena katham paṭipajjitabbam ti. anuvijjakena yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanaena tam adhikaraṇam vūpasammatti tathā tam adhikaraṇam vūpasame-tabbam. anuvijjakena evam paṭipajjitabbam. ||4||

uposatho kimatthāya, pavāraṇā kissa kāraṇā,
parivāso kimatthāya, mūlāya paṭikassanā kissa kāraṇā,
mānattam kimatthāya, abbhānam kissa kāraṇā.]

uposatho sāmaggatthāya, visuddhatthāya pavāraṇā,
parivāso mānattatthāya, mūlāya paṭikassanā nigga-hatthāya,

mānattam abbhānatthāya, visuddhatthāya abbhānam.]

chandā dosā bhayā mohā there ca paribhāsati:

kāyassa bhedā duppaṇṇo khato upahatindriyo
nirayam gacchati dummedho na ca sikkhāya gāravo.]

na ca āmisam nissāya na ca nissāya puggalam,

ubho ete vivajjetvā yathādhammo tathā kare.]

kodhano upanāhi ca caṇḍo ca paribhāsako

5 anāpattiya āpatitī ropeti: tādiso codako jhāpeti attānam.]

upakaṇṇakam jappati jimham pekkhati vitiharati kum-maggaṃ paṭisevati

anâpattiyâ âpattîti ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti attânam |
 akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anattasamhitena,
 dosantaro codeti no mettacitto,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|
 dhammâdhammam na jânâti dhammâdhammassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|
 vinayâvinayam na jânâti vinayâvinayassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|

- 10 bhâsitâbhâsitam . . . |
 âciṇṇânâciṇṇam . . . |
 paññattâpaññattam . . . |
 âpattânâpattim na jânâti âpattânâpattiyâ akovido . . . |
 lahukagarukam . . . |
 15 sâvasesânavasesam . . . |
 dutṭhullâduttṭhullam . . . |
 pubbâparam . . . |
 anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti anusandhivacanapa-
 thassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ âpattîti ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti
 attânan ti. | 5 |

Codanâkaṇḍam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

codanâ, anuvijjâ câ, âdi, mûlen', uposatho :
 gati codanakaṇḍamhi sâsanam patitṭhâpayan ti.

XII.

Samgâmâvacarena bhikkhunâ samgham upasamkamantena nîcacittena samgho upasamkamitabbo rajoharanasamena cittena. âsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena. there bhikkhû anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhû âsanena apaṭi-bâhantena yathâpaṭirûpe âsane nisîditabbam. anânâkathikena bhavitabbam atiracchânâkathikena. sâmam vâ dhammo bhâsitabbo paro vâ ajjhesitabbo ariyo vâ tuṇhibhâvo nâti-maññitabbo. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukâmena na upajjhâyo pucchitabbo na âcariyo pucchitabbo na saddhivihâriko pucchitabbo na antevâsiko p. na samânupajjhâyako p. na samânâcariyako p. na jâti pucchi-tabbâ na nâmam pucchitabbam na gottam pucchitabbam na âgamo pucchitabbo na kulapadeso pucchitabbo na jâtibhûmi pucchitabbâ. tam kimkâraṇâ. atr' assa pemaṃ vâ doso vâ. peme vâ sati dose vâ chandâpi gaccheyya dosâpi g. mohâpi g. bhayâpi gaccheyya. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukâmena samghagarukena bhavitabbam no puggalagarukena, saddhammagarukena bhavitabbam no âmisagarukena, atthavasikena bhavitabbam no parisakappi-yena, kâlena anuvijjitabbam no akâlena, bhûtena anuvijji-tabbam no abhûtena, saṇhena an. no pharusena, atthasam-hitena an. no anatthasamhitena, mettacittena an. no dosan-tarena. na upakaṇṇakajappinâ bhavitabbam, na jimham pekkhitabbam, na akkhiṃ nikhaṇitabbam, na bhamukaṃ ukkhipitabbam, na sîsam ukkhipitabbam, na hatthavikâro kâtabbo, na hatthamuddâ dassetabbâ. âsanakusalena bhavi-tabbam, nisajjakusalena bhavitabbam, yugamattam pekkhan-tena attham anuvadhîyantena sake âsane nisîditabbam, na ca âsanâ vuṭṭhâtabbam, na vîtiḥâtabbam, na kummaggo sevi-tabbo, na bâbhâvikkhepakam bhaṇitabbam, aturitena bhavi-tabbam, asâhasikena bhavitabbam, acandikatena bhavitabbam,

vacanakkhamena mettacittena bhavitabbam, hitânukampinâ kârūnikena bhavitabbam, hitaparisakkinâ asamphappalâpinâ bhavitabbam, pariyantabhâpinâ averavasikena bhavitabbam anasuruttena. attâ pariggahetabbo, paro pariggahetabbo, codako pariggahetabbo, cuditako pariggahetabbo, adhamma-codako . . . adhammacuditako . . . dhammacodako . . . dhammacuditako pariggahetabbo. vuttam ahâpentena avut-tam appakâsentena otiṇṇāni padabyañjanāni sâdhukam uggahetvâ paro paṭipucchitvâ yathâpaṭiñṇâya kâretabbo, mando hâsetabbo, bhîru assâsetabbo, caṇḍo nisedhetabbo, asuci vibhâvetabbo, uju maddavena. na chandâgati gantabbâ, na dosâgati g., na mohâgati g., na bhayâgati gantabbâ. majjhattenā bhavitabbam dhammesu ca puggalesu ca. evañ ca pana anuvijjako anuvijjamāno satthu e' eva sâsanakaro hoti viñṇūnā ca sabrahmacârinam piyo ca hoti manâpo ca garu ca bhâvaniyo ca. ||1||

suttam saṃsandanatthâya, opammam nidassanatthâya, attho viñṇâpanatthâya, paṭipucchâ ṭhapanatthâya, okâsa-kammam codanatthâya, codanâ sâraṇatthâya, sâraṇâ savaca-niyatthâya, savacaniyam palibodhatthâya, palibodho vinicchaya-atthâya, vinicchayo santîraṇatthâya, santîraṇam ṭhânâ-ṭhânagamanatthâya, ṭhânâṭhânagamanam dummaṅkūnam puggalānam niggaḥatthâya pesalānam bhikkhūnam saṃ-paggahatthâya, saṃgho sampariggahasampañicchanatthâya, saṃghena anumataṭṭha puggalâ paccakaṭṭhâyino avisaṃvâdaka-ṭṭhâyino, vinayo saṃvaratthâya, saṃvaro avippaṭisâratthâya, avippaṭisâro pâmujjatthâya, pâmujjam pîtatthâya, pîti passa-ddhatthâya, passaddhi sukhathatthâya, sukham samâdhatthâya, samâdhi yathâbhûtanâṇadassanatthâya, yathâbhûtam nâṇa-dassanam nibbidatthâya, nibbidâ virâgatthâya, virâgo vimutta-tthâya, vimutti vimuttiṇâṇadassanatthâya, vimuttiṇâṇadassa-nam anupâdâparinibbânatthâya. etadatthâ kathâ, etadatthâ mantanâ, etadatthâ upanisâ, etadatthâ sotâvadhânam yad idam anupâdâ cittassa vimokkho 'ti. ||2||

anuyogavattam nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam
suvuttam sikkhâpadânulomikam gatim na nâsento
samparâyikam.

- vatthum vipattim âpattim nidānaṃ âkāraakovido,
pubbāparaṃ na jānāti katākataṃ samena ca,|
kammaṃ ca adhikaraṇaṃ ca samathe cāpi akovido,
ratto dutṭho ca mûlho ca bhayâ sammohâ gacchati,|
na ca paññattikusalo nijjhattiyâ ca akovido,
laddhapakkho ahiriko kaṇhakamma anādaro :
sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu appatikkho 'ti vuccati. |
vatthum vipattim âpattim nidānaṃ âkarakovido,
5 pubbāparaṃ pajānāti katākataṃ samena ca,|
kammaṃ ca adhikaraṇaṃ ca samathe cāpi kovido,
aratto adutṭho amûlho ca bhayâ mohâ na gacchati,|
paññattiyâ ca kusalo nijjhattiyâ ca kovido,
laddhapakkho hirimaṇo sukkakamma sagāravo :
sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu sappatikkho 'ti vuccatīti. ||3||

Cūlasaṃgāmaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

nīcaccittena, puccheyya, garu, saṃghe na puggale,
suttaṃ saṃsandanatthāya, vinayānuggahena ca :
uddānaṃ cūlasaṃgāme ekuddesaṃ idaṃ katan ti.



XIII.

Samgâmâvacarena bhikkhunâ samghe voharantena vatthum jânitabbam vipatti jânitabbâ âpatti jânitabbâ nidânam jânitabbam âkâro jânitabbo pubbâparam jânitabbam katâkatam jânitabbam kammam jânitabbam adhikaraṇam jânitabbam samatho jânitabbo, na chandâgati gantabbâ na dosâgati g. na mohâgati g. na bhayâgati g., saññâpaniye ðhâne saññâpetabbam nijjhâpaniye ðhâne nijjhâpetabbam pekkhaniye ðhâne pekkhitabbam pasâdaniye ðhâne pasâdetabbam, laddhapakkho 'mhiti parapakkho nâvajânitabbo bahussuto 'mhiti appassuto nâvajânitabbo therataro 'mhiti navakataro nâvajânitabbo, asampattam na byâharitabbam sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihâpetabbam, yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena tam adhikaraṇam vûpasammati tathâ tam adhikaraṇam vûpasametabbam. || 1 ||

vatthum jânitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pârajikânam vatthum jânitabbam tevîsasamghâdisesânam vatthum jânitabbam dveaniyatânam . . . dve cattârîsanissaggiyânam . . . aṭṭhâsîtisatapâcittiyânam . . . dvâdasapâṭidesaniyânam . . . dukkaṭânam . . . dubbhâsitânam vatthum jânitabbam.

vipatti jânitabbâ 'ti: sîlavipatti j. âcâravipatti j. diṭṭhi-vipatti j. âjîvavipatti jânitabbâ.

âpatti jânitabbâ 'ti: pârajikâpatti j. samghâdisesâpatti j. thullaccayâpatti j. pâcittiyâpatti j. pâṭidesaniyâpatti j. dukkaṭâpatti j. dubbhâsitâpatti jânitabbâ.

nidânam jânitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pârajikânam nidânam jânitabbam tevîsasamghâdisesânam nidânam jânitabbam . . . dubbhâsitânam nidânam jânitabbam.

âkâro jânitabbo ti: samgho âkârato jânitabbo, gaṇo âkârato jânitabbo, puggalo . . . codako . . . cuditako âkârato jâni-

tabbo. saṃgho âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam saṃgho imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena udâhu no 'ti, evaṃ saṃgho âkârato jânitabbo. gaṇo . . . puggalo âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam puggalo . . . evaṃ puggalo âkârato jânitabbo. codako âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhâya paraṃ codeti udâhu no 'ti, evaṃ codako âkârato jânitabbo. cuditako âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ dvîsu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhito sacce ca akuppe ca udâhu no 'ti, evaṃ cuditako âkârato jânitabbo.

pubbâparaṃ jânitabban ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ vatthuto vâ vatthum saṃkamati vipattito vâ vipattiṃ saṃkamati âpattito vâ âpattiṃ saṃkamati avajânitvâ vâ paṭijânâti paṭijânitvâ vâ avajânâti aññena vâ aññaṃ paṭicarati udâhu no 'ti, evaṃ pubbâparaṃ jânitabbam.

katâkataṃ jânitabban ti: methunadhammo jânitabbo methunadhammassa anulomaṃ jânitabbam methunadhammassa pubbabhâgo jânitabbo. methunadhammo jânitabbo 'ti: dvayaṃdvayasamâpatti jânitabbâ. methunadhammassa anulomaṃ jânitabban ti: bhikkhu attano mukhena parassa aṅga-jâtaṃ gaṇhâti. methunadhammassa pubbabhâgo jânitabbo 'ti: vaṇṇavaṇṇo kâyasamsaggo dutṭhullavâcâ attakâmapâricariyâ dhanamanuppadânaṃ. ||2||

kammaṃ jânitabban ti: soḷasa kammâni jânitabbâni, cattâri apalokanakammâni j., cattâri ñattikammâni j., cattâri ñattidutiyakammâni j., cattâri ñatticatutthakammâni jânitabbâni.

adhikaraṇaṃ jânitabban ti: cattâri adhikaraṇâni jânitabbâni, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ jânitabbam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ jânitabbam.

samatho jânitabbo 'ti: satta samathâ jânitabbâ, sammukhâvinayo jânitabbo . . . tiṇavatthârako jânitabbo. ||3||

na chandâgati gantabbâ 'ti: chandâgatiṃ gacchanto kathaṃ chandâgatiṃ gacchati. idh' ekacco ayam me upajjhâyo vâ âcariyo vâ saddhivihâriko vâ antevâsiko vâ samânupajjhâyako vâ samânâcariyako vâ sandiṭṭho vâ sambhatto vâ ñâtisâlohito vâ 'ti tassânukampâya tassânurakkhâya adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dîpeti dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . (see

Mahāvagga X. 5. 4 *etc.*) . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpatṭīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgatiṃ gacchanto bahujanaahitāya paṭipanno hoti bahujanaasukhāya bahunō janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānam. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgatiṃ gacchanto khatam upahatam attānam pariharati sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññūnam bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati. chandāgatiṃ gacchanto evam chandāgatiṃ gacchati.

na dosāgati gantabbā 'ti: dosāgatiṃ gacchanto katham dosāgatiṃ gacchati. idh' ekacco anattam me acarīti āghātam bandhati anattam me caratīti āghātam bandhati anattam me carissatīti āghātam bandhati piyassa me manāpassa anattam acari anattam carati anattam carissatīti āghātam bandhati appiyassa me amanāpassa attam acari attam carati attam carissatīti āghātam bandhati. imehi navahi āghātavatthūhi āghāto paṭighāto kuddho kodhābhībhūto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpatṭīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dosāgatiṃ gacchanto . . . evam dosāgatiṃ gacchati.

na mohāgati gantabbā 'ti: mohāgatiṃ gacchanto katham mohāgatiṃ gacchati. ratto rāgavasena gacchati duṭṭho dosavasena gacchati mūlho mohavasena gacchati parāmaṭṭho diṭṭhivasena gacchati, mūlho sammūlho mohābhībhūto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpatṭīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi mohāgatiṃ gacchanto . . . evam mohāgatiṃ gacchati.

na bhayāgati gantabbā 'ti: bhayāgatiṃ gacchanto katham bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. idh' ekacco ayaṃ visamanissito vā gahananissito vā balanissito vā kakkhaḷo pharuso jīvitarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti tassa bhayābhīto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpatṭīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi bhayāgatiṃ gacchanto . . . evam bhayāgatiṃ gacchati.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammam ativattati
nīhiyati tassa yaso kālapakkhe va candimā 'ti.

katham na chandāgatiṃ gacchati. adhammam adhammo 'ti
dīpento na chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dhammam dhammo 'ti

dīpento na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ aduṭṭhullâ âpattīti dīpento na chandāgatiṃ gacchati. evaṃ na chandāgatiṃ gacchati.

kathaṃ na dosāgatiṃ . . . na mohāgatiṃ . . . na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ aduṭṭhullâ âpattīti dīpento na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. evaṃ na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammaṃ nātivattati
âpūراتي tassa yaso sukkapakkhe va candimā 'ti. || 4 ||

kathaṃ saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ aduṭṭhullâ âpattīti dīpento saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti. evaṃ saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti.

kathaṃ nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti . . . evaṃ nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti.

kathaṃ pekkhaniye ṭhāne pekkhati . . . kathaṃ pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti . . . evaṃ pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti. || 5 ||

kathaṃ laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkhaṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco laddhapakkho hoti laddhaparivāro pakkhavā nātivā. ayaṃ aladdhapakkho aladdhaparivāro na pakkhavā nātivā 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ duṭṭhullâ âpattīti dīpeti. evaṃ laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkhaṃ avajānāti.

kathaṃ bahussuto 'mhīti appassutaṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. ayaṃ appassuto appāgamo appadharo 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ duṭṭhullâ âpattīti dīpeti. evaṃ bahussuto 'mhīti appassutaṃ avajānāti.

kathaṃ therataro 'mhīti navakataraṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco thero hoti rattaññū cirapabbajito. ayaṃ navako appaññāto appakataññū, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatīti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭ-

ṭhullam āpattim dutṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. evaṃ therataro 'mhīti navakataram avajānāti. ||6||

asampattam na byāharitabban ti: anotiṇṇam bhāram na otāretabbam. sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabban ti: yamattāya saṃgho sannipatito hoti tam attham dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbam.

yena dhammenā 'ti: bhūtena vatthunā. yena vinayenā 'ti: codetvā sāretvā. yena satthu sāsānenā 'ti: ñattisampadāya anussāvanasampadāya. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsānena tam adhikaraṇam vūpasammāti tathā tam adhikaraṇam vūpasametabban ti: anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo: yaṃ kho tvam āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇam ṭhapesi . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 10-15) . . . titthiyasāvakānaṃ sutvā parisaṅkasīti.

diṭṭham diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena saṃsandate diṭṭham,
diṭṭham paṭicca na upeti asuddhaparisaṅkito:
so puggalo paṭiññāya kātābbā tena pavāraṇā |
sutam sutena sameti . . . (see XI. § 2) |
mutam mutena . . . tena pavāraṇā 'ti. ||7||

kin te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā, kinti te diṭṭhan ti k. p., kadā te diṭṭhan ti k. p., kattha te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā.

kin te diṭṭhan ti vatthupucchā vipattipucchā āpattipucchā ajjhācārapucchā. vatthupucchā 'ti atṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ vatthupucchā tevīsasamghādisesānaṃ v. dveṇiyatānaṃ v. dvecattārīsanissaggiyānaṃ v. atṭhāsītisatapācittiyānaṃ v. dvādasapāṭidesaniyānaṃ v. dukkaṭānaṃ v. dubbhāsītānaṃ vatthupucchā. vipattipucchā 'ti sīlavipattipucchā ācāravipattipucchā diṭṭhivipattipucchā ājīvavipattipucchā. āpattipucchā 'ti pārājikāpattipucchā samghādisesāpattipucchā thullaccayāpattipucchā . . . dubbhāsītāpattipucchā. ajjhācārapucchā 'ti dvayamdvayasamāpattipucchā.

kinti te diṭṭhan ti līṅgapucchā iriyāpathapucchā ākārapucchā vippakārapucchā. līṅgapucchā 'ti dīgham vā rassam vā kaṇham vā odātam vā. iriyāpathapucchā 'ti gacchantam vā ṭhitam vā nisinnam vā nipannam vā. ākārapucchā 'ti gihiliṅge vā titthiyaliṅge vā pabbajitaliṅge vā. vippakārapucchā 'ti gacchantam vā ṭhitam vā nisinnam vā nipannam vā.

kadâ te ditthan ti kâlapucchâ samayapucchâ divasapucchâ utupucchâ. kâlapucchâ 'ti pubbaṇhakâle vâ majjhantikakâle vâ sâyaṇhakâle vâ. samayapucchâ 'ti pubbaṇhasamaye vâ majjhantikasamaye vâ sâyaṇhasamaye vâ. divasapucchâ 'ti purebhattaṃ vâ pacchâbhattaṃ vâ rattim vâ divâ vâ kâle vâ juṇhe vâ. utupucchâ 'ti hemante vâ gimhe vâ vasse vâ.

kattha te ditthan ti ṭhânapucchâ bhûmipucchâ okâsapucchâ padesapucchâ. ṭhânapucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pathaviyâ vâ dharaniyâ vâ jagatiyâ vâ. bhûmipucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pabbate vâ pāsāṇe vâ pāsāde vâ. okâsapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ okāse pacchime vâ okāse uttare vâ okāse dakkhiṇe vâ okāse. padesapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ padese . . . dakkhiṇe vâ padese 'ti. || 8 ||

Mahâsamgâmaṃ nitṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

vatthu, nidânam, âkâro, pubbâparam, katâkatam,
kamm'-âdhikaraṇaṃ c' eva, samatho, chandâgâmi ca, |
dosâ, mohâ, bhayâ c' eva, saññâ, nijjhâpanena ca, |
pekkhâ, pasâde, pakkho 'mhi, suta-theratarena ca, |
asampattaṃ ca, sampattam, dhammena, vinayena ca,
satthussa sâsanenâpi : mahâsamgâmaññâpanâ 'ti.

XIV.

Kassa kaṭhinam anattatam, kassa kaṭhinam atthataṃ, kinti kaṭhinam anattatam, kinti kaṭhinam atthataṃ.

kassa k. anattatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam anattatam hoti kaṭhinam anattārakassa ca ananumodakassa ca. imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kassa k. atthatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam atthārakassa ca anumodakassa ca. imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam.

kinthi kaṭhinam anattatan ti: catuvīsatiyā ākārehi anattatam hoti kaṭhinam. na ullikhitamattena atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam . . . (Mahāvagga VII. 1. 5) . . . evam pi anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

nimittakammaṃ nāma: nimittam karoti iminā dussena kaṭhinam attharissāmīti. parikathā nāma: parikatham karoti imāya parikathāya kaṭhinadussaṃ nibbattessāmīti. kukkukataṃ nāma anādiyadānam vuccati. sannidhi nāma: dve sannidhiyo karaṇasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca. nissaggiyam nāma: kariyamāne aruṇam udriyati. imehi catuvīsatiyā ākārehi anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinthi kaṭhinam atthatan ti: sattarasahi ākārehi atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam. abatena atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam . . . (Mahāvagga VII. 1. 6) . . . evam pi atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam. imehi sattarasahi ākārehi atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam. ||1||

saha kaṭhinassa atthārā kati dhammā jāyanti. saha k. a. pannarasa dhammā jāyanti, attha mātikā dve palibodhā pañcānisasā. saha k. a. ime pannarasa dhammā jāyanti. ||1||

payogassa katame dhammâ anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena p. purejâtapaccayena p. pacchâjâtapaccayena p. sahajâtapaccayena paccayo.

pubbakaraṇassa katame dhammâ anantarapaccayena paccayo — pa —.

paccuddhârassa katame dhammâ, adhiṭṭhânassa katame dhammâ, atthârassa katame dhammâ, mâtikânañ ca palibodhânañ ca katame dhammâ, vatthussa katame dhammâ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||2||

pubbakaraṇaṃ payogassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. payogo pubbakaraṇassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇaṃ payogassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||3||

paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇaṃ paccuddhârassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||4||

adhiṭṭhânaṃ paccuddhârassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena p. nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhâro adhiṭṭhânassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. adhiṭṭhânaṃ paccuddhârassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||5||

atthâro adhiṭṭhânassa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. adhiṭṭhânaṃ atthârassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. atthâro adhiṭṭhânassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||6||

mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthârassa anantarap. p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. atthâro mâtikânañ ca palibodhânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthârassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||7||

âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. vatthu âsânañ ca anâsânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||8||**2**||

pubbakaraṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjâtikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ kiṃsambhāraṃ kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ. paccuddhāro kiṃnidāno . . . kiṃsamutṭhāno. adhiṭṭhānaṃ . . . atthāro . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidānâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānâ.

pubbakaraṇaṃ payoganidānaṃ payogasamudayaṃ . . . payogasamutṭhānaṃ. paccuddhāro pubbakaraṇanidāno . . . adhiṭṭhānaṃ paccuddhāranidānaṃ . . . atthāro adhiṭṭhānani-dāno . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthāranidānâ . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthunidānâ . . . vatthusamutṭhānâ. ||1||

payogo kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo . . . kiṃsamutṭhāno. pubbakaraṇaṃ—la—paccuddhāro, adhiṭṭhānaṃ, atthāro, mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca, vatthu, âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidānâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānâ.

payogo hetunidāno hetusamudayo . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca hetunidānâ . . . hetusamutṭhānâ. ||2||

payogo kiṃnidāno . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidānâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānâ.

payogo paccayanidāno paccayasamudayo . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca paccayanidānâ . . . paccayasamutṭhānâ. ||3||

pubbakaraṇaṃ katīhi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ. pubbakaraṇaṃ sattahi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ dhovanena vicāraṇena chedanena bandhanena sibbanena rajanena kappakaraṇena. pubbakaraṇaṃ imehi sattahi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ.

paccuddhāro katīhi dhammehi saṃgahito. paccuddhāro tīhi dhammehi saṃgahito saṃghâṭiyâ uttarâsaṅgena antara-vâsakena.

adhiṭṭhānaṃ katīhi . . . tīhi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ saṃghâṭiyâ uttarâsaṅgena antaravâsakena.

atthāro katīhi . . . ekena dhammena saṃgahito vacibbedena. ||4||

kaṭhinassa kati mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo. kaṭhi-

nassa ekam mûlam samgho, tîṇi vatthûni samghâṭi uttarâsaṅgo antaravâsako, cha bhûmiyo khomam kappâsikam koseyyam kambalam sâṇam bhaṅgam. ||5||

kaṭhinassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânam. kaṭhinassa pubbakaraṇam âdi, kiriyâ majjhe, atthâro pariyosânam. ||6||

katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam. katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam. atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam, atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam. pubbakaraṇam na jânâti, paccuddhâram . . . adhiṭṭhânam . . . atthâram . . . mâtikam . . . pali-bodham . . . ubbhâram . . . ânisamsam na jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam. pubbakaraṇam jânâti . . . ânisamsam jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitam. ||7||

katînam puggalânam kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. katînam puggalânam kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tiṇṇam p. k. na rûhanti, tiṇṇam p. k. rûhanti. katamesam tiṇṇam p. k. na rûhanti. nissimattṭho anumodati, anumodanto na vâcam bhindati, vâcam bhindanto na param viññâpeti. imesam tiṇṇam p. k. na rûhanti. katamesam tiṇṇam p. k. rûhanti. sîmatṭho anumodati, anumodanto vâcam bhindati, vâcam bhindanto param viññâpeti. imesam tiṇṇam p. k. rûhanti. ||8||

kati kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. kati kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tayo kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti, tayo k. rûhanti. katame tayo k. na rûhanti. vatthuvipannañ c' eva hoti kâlavipannañ ca karaṇavipannañ ca. ime tayo k. na rûhanti. katame tayo k. rûhanti. vatthusampannañ c' eva hoti kâlasampannañ ca karaṇasampannañ ca. ime tayo k. rûhanti. ||9||3||

kaṭhinam jânitabbam, kaṭhinatthâro jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthâramâso jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthâravipatti jânitabbâ, kaṭhinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ, nimittakammam jânitabbam, parikathâ jânitabbâ, kukkukataṃ jânitabbam, sannidhi jânitabbâ, nissaggiyam jânitabbam.

kaṭhinaṃ jānitaḥḥan ti: tesaṃ ñeva dhammānaṃ saṃgaho samavāyo nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ nirutti byañjanaṃ abhilaṇṇo yaḍ idamaṃ kaṭhinaṃ ti.

kaṭhinassa atthāramāso jānitaḥḥo 'ti: vassānassa pacchimo māso jānitaḥḥo.

kaṭhinassa atthāravipatti jānitaḥḥā 'ti: catuvīsatiyā ākārehi kaṭhinassa atthāravipatti jānitaḥḥā. kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitaḥḥā 'ti: sattarasahi ākārehi kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitaḥḥā.

nimitakammaṃ jānitaḥḥan ti: nimittaṃ karoti iminā dussena kaṭhinaṃ attharissāmīti.

parikaṭhā jānitaḥḥā 'ti: parikaṭhaṃ karoti imāya parikaṭhāya kaṭhinadussaṃ nibbattessāmīti.

kukkukataṃ jānitaḥḥan ti: anādiyadānaṃ jānitaḥḥaṃ.

sannidhi jānitaḥḥā 'ti: dve sannidhiyo jānitaḥḥā karaṇa-sannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca.

nissaggiyaṃ jānitaḥḥan ti: kariyamāne aruṇaṃ udriyati.

kaṭhinatthāro jānitaḥḥo 'ti: sace saṃghassa kaṭhinadussaṃ uppannaṃ hoti saṃghena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbaṃ, atthāra-kena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbaṃ, anumodakena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbaṃ. saṃghena ñattidutiyena kammaṃ kaṭhinatthā-rakassa bhikkhuno dātabbaṃ. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā tadah' eva dhovitvā vimajjitvā vicāretvā chinditvā sibbetvā rajitvā kappamaṃ katvā kaṭhinaṃ attharitaḥḥaṃ. sace saṃghāṭiyā kaṭhinaṃ attharitaḥḥāmo hoti porāṇikā saṃghāṭi paccuddharitaḥḥā, navā saṃghāṭi adhiṭṭhātabbā, imāya saṃghāṭiyā kaṭhinaṃ attharāmīti vācā bhinditaḥḥā. sace uttarāsaṅgena kaṭhinaṃ attharitaḥḥāmo hoti porāṇako uttarāsaṅgo paccuddharitaḥḥo, navo uttarāsaṅgo adhiṭṭhātabbo, iminā uttarāsaṅgena kaṭhinaṃ attharāmīti vācā bhinditaḥḥā. sace antaravāsakena kaṭhinaṃ attharitaḥḥāmo hoti porāṇako antaravāsako paccuddharitaḥḥo, navo antaravāsako adhiṭṭhātabbo, iminā antaravāsakena kaṭhinaṃ attharāmīti vācā bhinditaḥḥā. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā añjaliṃ paggaḥetvā evaṃ assa vacanīyo: atthataṃ bhante saṃghassa kaṭhinaṃ, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi bhikkhūhi ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā

añjalim paggahevā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam āvuso saṃghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāmā 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā sambahule bhikkhū upasaṃkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahevā evam assu vacanīyā: atthatam bhante . . . anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi . . . anumodāmā 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā ekam bhikkhum upasaṃkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahevā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam āvuso saṃghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāhīti. tena anumodakena bhikkhunā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahevā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam āvuso saṃghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāmīti. || 4 ||

saṃgho kaṭhinam attharati, gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharatīti. na saṃgho kaṭhinam attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo kaṭhinam attharatīti. hañci na saṃgho k. a., na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharati: saṃghassa anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam, gaṇassa anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam, puggalassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

saṃgho pātimokkham uddisati, gaṇo pātimokkham uddisati, puggalo pātimokkham uddisatīti. na saṃgho pātimokkham uddisati, na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. uddisatīti. hañci na saṃgho p. u., na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. u.: saṃghassa anuddiṭṭham hoti pātimokkham, gaṇassa anuddiṭṭham hoti pātimokkham, puggalassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātimokkham.

saṃghassa sāmaggīyā gaṇassa sāmaggīyā puggalassa uddesā saṃghassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātimokkham, gaṇassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātimokkham, puggalassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātimokkham. evam eva na saṃgho kaṭhinam attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. a.: saṃghassa anumodanāya gaṇassa anumodanāya puggalassa atthārā saṃghassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinam, gaṇassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinam, puggalassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinan ti. || 5 ||

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā, etaṇ ca tāham pucchāmi: katamo palibodho paṭhamam chijjati.]

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhâro vutto âdiccabandhunâ,
etañ ca tâhaṃ vissajjissam : cîvarapalibodho paṭhamam
chijjati,

tassa saha bahisîmagamanâ âvâsapalibodho chijjati.
niṭṭhânantiko kaṭhinuddhâro vutto âdiccabandhunâ,
etañ ca tâhaṃ pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : âvâsapali-
bodho paṭhamam chijjati,

cîvare niṭṭhite cîvarapalibodho chijjati.
sanniṭṭhânantiko kaṭhinuddhâro . . .

. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhâ apubbam
acarimam chijjanti.
nâsanantiko kaṭhinuddhâro . . .

. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : âvâsapalibodho paṭha-
mam chijjati,
cîvare naṭṭhe cîvarapalibodho chijjati.
savanantiko kaṭhinuddhâro . . .

. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : cîvarapalibodho paṭha-
mam chijjati,
tassa saha savanena âvâsapalibodho chijjati.
âsâvacchediko kaṭhinuddhâro . . .

. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : âvâsapalibodho paṭha-
mam chijjati,
cîvarâsâya upacchinnâya cîvarapalibodho chijjati.
sîmâtikkantiko kaṭhinuddhâro . . .

. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : cîvarapalibodho
paṭhamam chijjati,
tassa saha bahisîmagatassa âvâsapalibodho chijjati.
sahubbhâro kaṭhinuddhâro . . .

. . . pucchâmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhâ apubbam
acarimam chijjantîti. || 6 ||

kati kaṭhinuddhârâ saṃghâdhînâ, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ
puggalâdhînâ, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ n' eva saṃghâdhînâ na
puggalâdhînâ. eko kaṭhinuddhâro saṃghâdhîno antar-
ubbhâro, cattâro kaṭhinuddhârâ puggalâdhînâ pakkaman-
antiko niṭṭhânantiko sanniṭṭhânantiko sîmâtikkantiko,
cattâro kaṭhinuddhârâ n' eva saṃghâdhînâ na puggalâdhînâ
nâsanantiko savanantiko âsâvacchediko sahubbhâro. || 1 ||

kati kaṭhinuddhârâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ siyâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti. dve kaṭhinuddhârâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti antarubbhâro sahubbhâro. tayo kaṭhinuddhârâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti pakkamanantiko savanantiko sîmâtikkantiko. cattâro kaṭhinuddhârâ siyâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti niṭṭhânantiko sannīṭṭhânantiko nâsanantiko âsâvacchediko. ||2||

kati kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ. dve kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ antarubbhâro sahubbhâro, avasesâ kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ 'ti. ||3||7||

Kaṭhinabhedo niṭṭhito. tass' uddânaṃ :

kassa, kinti, pannarasa, dhammâ, nidâna-hetu ca,
paccaya-saṃgaha-mûlâ, âdi ca, aṭṭha puggalâ,
bheda tiṇṇaṃ, tayo, jânitabbam, atthâraṃ uddesena ca,
palibodh'-âdhiânâ, sîmâya, uppâdanirodhena câ 'ti. |

Parivâraṃ niṭṭhitam.

XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. atha kho âyasmâ Upâli yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho âyasmâ Upâli bhagavantam etad avoca : katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabban ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam.

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. uposatham jânâti, uposathakammam . . . paṇcavasso vâ hoti atireka-paṇcavasso vâ. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavâraṇam na jânâti, pavâraṇakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavâraṇam jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âpattim na j., ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi . . . anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabban ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante āṇgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmāṇero upatthāpetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmāṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṃ vā saddhivihāriṃ vā gilānaṃ upatthātum vā upatthāpetum vā, uppannaṃ anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāśāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkucçaṃ dhammato vinodetum vā vinodāpetum vā, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṇgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmāṇero upatthāpetabbo.

pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmāṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṃ vā . . . abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' āṇgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmāṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṃ vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyikāya sikkhāya vinetum, adhisīle vinetum, adhicitte vinetum, adhipaññāya vinetum. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmāṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti . . . adhicitte vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṇgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmāṇero upatthāpetabbo 'ti. ||5||

katīhi nu kho bhante āṇgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam ti. pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakattatto ca, micchādittthiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṇgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' āṇgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidittthiyā dittthivipanno hoti, micchādittthiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena davena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena davena s. h., kāyikavācasikena davena s. h.,

micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . || 8 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena anâcârena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. h., micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . || 9 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena upaghâtikena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena upaghâtikena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena upaghâtikena s. h., micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . || 10 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena micchâjîvena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena micchâjîvena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena micchâjîvena s. h., micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . || 11 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . âpattim âpanno kammakato upasampâdeti nissayam deti sâmaṇeram upatṭhâpeti bhikkhuno vâdakasammutim sâdiyati sammato pi bhikkhuniyo ovaḍati. imehi kho . . . || 12 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . yâya âpattiyâ saṃghena kammaṃ kataṃ hoti taṃ âpattim âpajjati, aṇṇaṃ vâ tâdisikaṃ, tato vâ pâpiṭṭhataṃ, kammaṃ garahati, kammike garahati. imehi kho . . . || 13 ||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kâtabban ti. || 14 ||

anissitavaggo paṭhamo. tass' uddânaṃ :

uposathaṃ, pavâraṇaṃ, âpatti ca, gilânaṃ,
abhisamâcâr'-alajjî ca, adhisîla-davena ca,
anâcâraṃ, upaghâti-micchâ, âpattim eva ca,
yâya âpattiyâ, buddhassa : paṭhamo vaggasaṃgaho
'ti. || 1 ||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabban ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabban. katamehi pañ-

cahi. âpattim âpanno kammakato . . . (*see chap. 1. 12-14, reading na paṭippassambhetabbam instead of kâtabbam*) . . . âjivavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbam. || 1-3 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, omaddakārako ca hoti vattesu, sikkhāya ca na paripûrakārī. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabban ti. || 4 ||

saṃgâmâvacarena bhante bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ upatṭhâpetvâ saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo. saṃgâmâvacarena Upāli bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena pañca dhamme ajjh. up. s. upasaṃkamitabbo. katame pañca. saṃgâmâvacarena Upāli bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena nīcaccittena saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo rajoharaṇasamena cittena, âsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena, there bhikkhū anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhū âsanena apaṭibâhantena yathâpaṭirūpe âsane nisīditabbam, anānâkathikena bhavitabbam atiracchānakathikena sâmaṃ vâ dhammo bhâsitabbo paro vâ ajjhesitabbo ariyo vâ tuṇhibhâvo nâtimaññitabbo, sace Upāli saṃgho samagga-karaṇīyāni kammāni karoti tatra ca Upāli bhikkhuno na kkkhamati api diṭṭhâvikammaṃ katvâ upetabbâ sâmaggi. taṃ kissa hetu. mâhaṃ saṃghena nânatto assan ti. saṃgâmâvacaren' Upāli bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upatṭhâpetvâ saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo 'ti. || 5 ||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca hoti bahujanaamanâpo ca bahu-janaarucito câ 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. ussitamantī ca hoti, nissitajappī ca, na ca bhâsânusandhikusalo hoti, na yathâ-dhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâ-dhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi sammannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca hoti bahujanamanâpo ca bahujana-

rucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. na ussitamantî ca hoti, na nissitajappî ca, bhāsānusandhikusalo ca hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . ussâdetâ hoti, apasâdetâ hoti, adhammaṃ gaṇhâti, dhammaṃ paṭibâhati, samphaṇ ca bahuṃ bhâsati. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na ussâdetâ hoti, na apasâdetâ hoti, dhammaṃ gaṇhâti, adhammaṃ paṭibâhati, samphaṇ ca na bahuṃ bhâsati. imehi kho Upâli . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . pasayha pavattâ hoti, anokâsakammaṃ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti, na yathâditṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na pasayha pavattâ hoti, okâsakammaṃ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. kâretâ hoti, yathâditṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . bahujanarucito câ 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante ânisamsâ vinayapariyattiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli ânisamsâ vinayapariyattiyâ katame pañca. attano silakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkucapaka-tânaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ hoti, visârado saṃghamajjhe voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhâti, saddhammaṭṭhitiyâ paṭipanno hoti. ime kho Upâli pañcânisamsâ vinayapariyattiyâ 'ti. ||9||

napaṭippassambhanavaggo dutiyo. tass' uddânaṃ :

âpanno, yâya, vaṇṇaṇ ca, alajjî, saṃgâmena ca, ussitâ, ussâdetâ ca, pasayha, pariyattiyâ 'ti.

paṭhamayamakapaññatti. ||2||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saṃghe na voharitabbam ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ na jânâti, âpattisamutthânaṃ na j., âpattiyâ payogaṃ na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamaṃ na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbam.

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbam. ||1||

aparehi pi . . . saṃghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jânâti, adhikaraṇasamutthânaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vûpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pasayha pavattâ hoti, anokâsakammaṃ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme y. y. kâretâ hoti, na yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na pasayha pavattâ hoti, okâsakammaṃ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti . . . yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattiṃ na jânâti, lahukagarukaṃ âpattiṃ na j., sâvasesânavaśesaṃ âpattiṃ na j., dutṭhullâduttṭhullaṃ âpattiṃ na j., sappatīkammaṃ appatīkammaṃ âpattiṃ na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattiṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammaṃ na jânâti, kammaṃ karaṇaṃ na j., kammaṃ vattṭhaṃ na j., kammaṃ vattaṃ na j., kammaṃ vûpasamaṃ na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammaṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidānam na j., paññattiṃ na j., pada-pacchâbhaṭṭham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati, dosâgatiṃ gacchati, mohâgatiṃ gacchati, bhayâgatiṃ gacchati, alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati, dosâgatiṃ g., mohâgatiṃ g., bhayâgatiṃ g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattiṃ na jânâti, ñattiyâ karaṇam na j., ñattiyâ anussâvanam na j., ñattiyâ samatham na j., ñattiyâ vûpasamam na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattiṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayâ-nulomam na j., na ca ṭhânâṭhânakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam jânâti . . . ṭhânâṭhânakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam na jânâti, dhammânulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânulomam na j., na ca pubbâparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam jânâti . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti.

imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ samghe voharitaḥ ti. ||11||

vohâravaggo tatiyo. tass' uddânaṃ :

âpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ, pasayh', âpattijânanâ,
kammaṃ, vatthum, alajjî ca, akusalo ca, ñattiyâ,
suttaṃ na jânâti, dhammaṃ : tatiyo vaggasaṃgaho 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. anâpattiyâ diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, adesaṇâgâminiyâ âpattiyâ d. â., desitâya âpattiyâ d. â., catûhi pañcahi d. â., manomânasena diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. âpattiyâ diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, desaṇâgâminiyâ âpattiyâ d. â., adesitâya âpattiyâ d. â., na catûhi pañcahi d. â., na manomânasena d. â., ime kho . . . ||1||

apare pi Upâli pañca adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. nânâsaṃvâsakassa santike diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, nânâsimâya ttitassa santike d. â., apakatattassa santike d. â., catûhi pañcahi d. â., manomânasena d. â., ime kho . . .

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. samânasamvâsakassa santike d. â., samânasimâya ttitassa santike d. â., pakatattassa santike d. â., na catûhi pañcahi d. â., na manomânasena d. â., ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ paṭiggahâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli adhammikâ paṭiggahâ. katame pañca. kâyena diyyamânaṃ kâyena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kâyena diyyamânaṃ kâyapaṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kâyapaṭibaddhena diyyamânaṃ kâyena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kâyapaṭibaddhena diyyamânaṃ kâyapaṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitaṃ, nissaggiyena diyyamânaṃ kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ appaṭiggahitaṃ. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ paṭiggahâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ paṭiggahâ. katame pañca. kâyena diyyamânaṃ kâyena paṭiggahitaṃ . . . nissaggiyena diyyamânaṃ kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ paṭiggahitaṃ. ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ paṭiggahâ 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante anātirittā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli anātirittā. katame pañca. akappiyakatam hoti, appaṭiggahitakatam hoti, anuccāritakatam hoti, ahatthapāse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca anātirittā.

pañc' ime Upāli atirittā. katame pañca. kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccāritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttam hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca atirittā 'ti. || 4 ||

katihī nu kho bhante ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyatīti. pañcah' Upāli ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyati. katamehi pañcahi. asanam paññāyati, bhojanam paññāyati, hatthapāse tthito abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyatīti. || 5 ||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. katame pañca. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno saṃghādisesam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho saṃghādisesena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho dukkaṭena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu saṃghādisesam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno pārājikam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pārājikena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno saṃghādisesam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pāṭidesaniyena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. katame pañca. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno pārājikam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pārājikena kāreti: dhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu saṃghādisesam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho dukkaṭena kāreti: dhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā 'ti. || 6 ||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno okāsakammaṃ kārāpentassa nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. ok. k. nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakattatto ca, cāvanādhippāyo vattâ hoti, no vutthânādhippāyo. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. ok. k. alaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum. katamehi pañcahi. lajjî ca hoti, paṇḍito ca, pakattatto ca, vutthânādhippāyo vattâ hoti, no cāvanādhippāyo. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ok. k. alaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun ti. ||7||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vinayo na sākacchâtabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. vinayo na sākacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidānaṃ na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâbhattham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sākacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sākacchâtabbo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante pañhapucchâ 'ti. pañc' imâ Upāli pañhapucchâ. katamâ pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ pañham pucchati, pâpiccho icchâpakato pañham pucchati, paribhavâ p. p., aññâtukâmo p. p., sace me pañham putt'ho sammad eva byâkarissati icc etaṃ kusalaṃ, no ce me pañham putt'ho sammad eva byâkarissati aham assa sammad eva byâkarissâ-mîti pañham pucchati. imâ kho Upāli pañca pañhapucchâ 'ti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante aññabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli aññabyâkaraṇâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ aññaṃ byâkaroti, pâpiccho icchâpakato a. by., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ a. by., adhimānena a. by., bhûtaṃ aññaṃ byâkaroti. ime kho Upāli pañca aññabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. ||10||

kati nu kho bhante visuddhiyo 'ti. pañc' imâ Upāli visuddhiyo. katamâ pañca. nidānaṃ uddisitvâ avasesaṃ sutena sâvetabbam, ayaṃ paṭhamâ visuddhi . . . (see VI. 5) . . . vitthâren' eva pañcamî. imâ kho Upāli pañca visuddhiyo 'ti. ||11||

kati nu kho bhante bhojanâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli bhojanâ. katame pañca. odano kummâso sattu maccho mamsam. ime kho Upâli pañca bhojanâ 'ti. ||12||

ditṭhâvikammavaggo catuttho. tass' uddânam :

ditṭhâvikammâ, apare, paṭiggahâ, anatirittâ,
pavâraṇâ, paṭiññâtam, okâsam, sâkacchena ca,
pañham, aññabyâkaraṇâ, visuddhi câpi, bhojanâ 'ti. ||4||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena evam paccavekkhitabbaṃ : parisuddhakâyasamâcâro . . . (=Cullavagga IX. 5. 1) . . . codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||1||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kâlana vakkhâmi . . . (Cullav. IX. 5. 2) . . . codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||2||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bh. p. c. pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kârūññatâ hitesitâ anukampatâ âpattivutṭhânatâ vinayapurekkhârâtâ. codaken' Upâli bh. p. c. ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||3||

katihi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammaṃ kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakammaṃ kâtun ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi . . . nâlam okâsakammaṃ kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhavaçsamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhâjivo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyaññijyamâno anuyogaṃ dâtum.

imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . nālaṃ okâsakammaṃ kâtum.

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi . . . alaṃ okâsakammaṃ kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, parisuddhavaçîsamâcâro hoti, parisuddhâjîvo hoti, paṇḍito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyuñjyamâno anuyogaṃ dâtum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . alaṃ okâsakammaṃ kâtun ti. ||4||

attâdânaṃ âdâtukâmena bhante bhikkhunâ katîh' aṅgehi samannâgataṃ attâdânaṃ âdâtabban ti. attâdânaṃ âdâtukâmen' Upâli bhikkhunâ pañcaṅgasamannâgataṃ attâdânaṃ âdâtabbaṃ. katame pañca. attâdânaṃ âdâtukâmena Upâli bhikkhunâ evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ . . . (Cullavagga IX. 4) . . . evaṃ pañcaṅgasamannâgataṃ kho Upâli attâdânaṃ âdinnam pacchâpi avipparisârakaram bhavissatîti. ||5||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu adhikaraṇajâtânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ bahûpakâro hotîti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. sîlavâ hoti pâtimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati âcâragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vâjjesu bhayadassâvi samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammâ âdikalyâṇâ majjhe kalyâṇâ pariyoçânakalyâṇâ satthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathârûp' assa dhammâ bahussutâ honti dhâtâ vacasâ paricitâ manasânupekkhitâ diṭṭhiyâ supparividdhâ, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppvattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso, vinaye kho pana tîto hoti asaṇhîro, paṭibalo hoti ubho attapaccatthike assâsetum saññâpetum nijjhâpetum pekkhetum pasâdetum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, parisuddhavaçîsamâcâro hoti, parisuddhâjîvo hoti, paṇḍito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyuñjyamâno anuyogaṃ dâtum. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahûpakâro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti, nidânaṃ jânâti, paññattim

j., padapacchâbhattham j., anusandhivacanapatham jânâti. imehi kho . . . bahûpakâro hotîti. ||8||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ nânuyuñjītabban ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. nânuyuñjītabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânulomam na j., na ca thânañhâna-kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . (see chap. 3. 10-11; instead of samghe voharītabbam, s° na voharītabbam read anuyuñjītabbam, nânuyuñjītabbam.) . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjītabbam. ||9, 10||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. nânuyuñjītabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâbhattham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjītabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi . . . nânuyuñjītabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim na jânâti, âpattisamutthânam na j., âpattiyâ payogam na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamam na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjītabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi . . . nânuyuñjītabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jânâti, adhikaraṇasamutthânam na j., adhikaraṇassa payogam na j., adhikaraṇassa vûpasamam na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjītabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . anuyuñjītabban ti. ||13||

attâdânavaggo pañcamo. tass' uddânam :

parisuddhañ ca, kâlena, kâruññe, okâsena ca,
attâdânam, adhikaraṇam, aparehi pi, vatthuñ ca,
suttam, dhammam, puna vatthuñ ca, âpatti, adhikara-
ṇena câ 'ti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante âraññakâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âraññakâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âr. h., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vaṇṇitaṃ buddhehi buddhasâvakehîti âr. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissâya santutṭhiñ ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca âraññakâ 'ti. || 1 ||

kati nu kho bhante piṇḍapâtikâ 'ti — pa — kati nu kho bhante paṃsukûlikâ 'ti . . . rukkhamaulikâ 'ti . . . sosânikâ 'ti . . . abbhokâsika 'ti . . . tecivarika 'ti . . . sapadâna-cârika 'ti . . . nesajjika 'ti . . . yathâsanthatika 'ti . . . ekâsanika 'ti . . . khalupacchâbhattika 'ti . . . pattapiṇḍika 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli pattapiṇḍika. katame pañca. mandattâ . . . idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissâya pattapiṇḍiko hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca pattapiṇḍika 'ti. || 2-13 ||

dhûtaṅgavaggo chaṭṭho. tass' uddânaṃ :

âraññako, piṇḍi-paṃsu ca, rukkha-susânapaṇcamam,
abbho-tecivarañ c'eva, sapadâna-nesajjika,
santhat', ekâsanañ c' eva, khalupacchâ, pattapiṇḍika
'ti. || 6 ||

kati nu kho bhante musâvâdâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli musâvâdâ. katame pañca. atthi musâvâdo pârajikagâmî, atthi musâvâdo saṃghâdisesagâmî, a. m. thullaccayagâmî, a. m. pâcittiya-gâmî, a. m. dukkaṭagâmî. ime kho Upâli pañca musâvâdâ 'ti. || 1 ||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamajjhe uposathaṃ vâ pavâraṇaṃ vâ ṭhapentassa alaṃ bhikkhu mâ bhaṇḍanaṃ mâ kalahaṃ mâ viggahaṃ mâ vivâdan ti omadditvâ saṃghena uposatho vâ pavâraṇâ vâ kâtabbâ 'ti. pañcahi' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatto ca, cāvanâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vutṭhānâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañcahi' aṅgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. || 2 ||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcahi' aṅgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti,

aparissuddhavaçisamâcâro hoti, aparissuddhâjîvo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, bhaṇḍanakâraako hoti kalahakâraako. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli . . . na dâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukaṃ âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesaṃ âpattim na j., dutṭhullâ-dutṭhullaṃ âpattim na j., sappatikkammaṃ appatikkammaṃ âpattim na jânâti. imehi kho Upâli . . . na dâtabbo.

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo dâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli . . . dâtabbo 'ti. ||4||

katîhi nu kho bhante âkârehi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjatîti. pañcah' Upâli âkârehi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. alajjitâ aññâpatâ kukkucapakatâ akappiye kappiyasâññitâ kappiye akappiyasâññitâ. imehi kho Upâli . . . âpajjati. ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' âkârehi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. adassanena assavanena pasuttakatâ tathâ-saṇṇî satisammosâ. imehi kho Upâli . . . âpajjatîti. ||6||

kati nu kho bhante verâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli verâ. katame pañca. pañâtipâtô adinnâdânaṃ kâmesu micchâcâro musâvâdo surâmerayamajjapamâdatṭhânaṃ. ime kho Upâli pañca verâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante veramaṇiyo 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli veramaṇiyo. katamâ pañca. pañâtipâtâ veramaṇî adinnâ-dânaṃ v. kâmesu micchâcârâ v. musâvâdâ v. surâmerayamajjapamâdatṭhânâ veramaṇî. imâ kho Upâli pañca veramaṇiyo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante byasanâṇîti. pañc' imâni Upâli byasanâni. katamâni pañca. ñâtibyaśanaṃ bhogaby. rogaby. sîlaby. diṭṭhibyaśanaṃ. imâni kho Upâli pañca byasanâṇîti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante sampadâ 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli sampadâ. katamâ pañca. ñâtisampadâ bhogas. ârogyas. sîlas. diṭṭhisampadâ. imâ kho Upâli pañca sampadâ 'ti. ||10||

musâvâdavaggo sattamo. tass' uddânaṃ :

musâvâdo ca, omaddi, aparehi, anuyogo ca,
 âpattiñ ca, aparehi, verâ, veramañi pi ca,
 byasanam, sampadâ c' eva : sattamo vaggasamgaho
 'ti. ||7||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno
 bhikkhunîsamghen' eva kammaṃ kâtabban ti. pañcah'
 Upâli aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhi-
 kkhunîsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvâ kâyaṃ
 bhikkhunînam dasseti, ūrum dasseti, aṅgajâtaṃ dasseti,
 ubho aṃsakûṭe dasseti, obhâsati gihî sampayojetî. imehi kho
 Upâli . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunî-
 samghena. ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkhunînam alâbhâya parisakkati, bhikkhunînam anathâya
 parisakkati, bhikkhunînam avâsâya parisakkati, bhikkhuniyo
 akkosati paribhâsati, bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi bhedeti. imehi
 kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkhunînam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh. anathâya p., bh.
 avâsâya p., bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhâsati, bhikkhû bhi-
 kkhunîhi sampayojetî. imehi kho . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghenâ 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ
 kammaṃ kâtabban ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ
 kâtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvâ kâyaṃ bhikkhû-
 nam dasseti, ūrum dasseti, aṅgajâtaṃ dasseti, ubho aṃsakûṭe
 dasseti, obhâsati gihî sampayojetî. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kâtabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhûnam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh.
 anathâya p., bh. avâsâya p., bhikkhû akkosati paribhâsati,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûhi bhedeti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kâtabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhûnam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh.
 anathâya p., bh. avâsâya p., bhikkhû akkosati paribhâsati,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûhi sampayojetî. imehi kho Upâli

pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā kammaṃ kâtabban ti. ||6||

katihī nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṃ ovādo na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto cā, cāvanādhīppāyo vattā hoti, no vutṭhānādhīppāyo. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, aparisuddhacāsamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, na patibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātum. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṃ akkosakaparibhāsako hoti, bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃsatṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, bhaṇḍanakārako ca hoti kalahakārako, sikkhāya ca na paripūrakārī. imehi kho . . . na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. ||10||

katihī nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṃ ovādo na gaḥetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na gaḥetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṃ akkosakaparibhāsako hoti, bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃsatṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na gaḥetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, gamiko vā hoti, gilāno vā. imehi kho . . . na gaḥetabbo 'ti. ||12||

katihī nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ na sākacchātabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekhena samādhikkhandhena . . . paññakkhandhena . . . vimuttikkhandhena

. . . vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti.
imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi
pañcahi. asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti . . .
imehi kho . . . || 13 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo.
katamehi pañcahi. na atthapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na
dhammapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na niruttapaṭisambhidā-
ppatto hoti, na paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na yathā-
vimuttaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhati. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi
pañcahi. atthapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti . . . yathāvimuttaṃ
cittaṃ paccavekkhati. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s.
bh. s. sākacchātabbo 'ti. || 14 ||

bhikkhunīovāḍavaggo aṭṭhamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

bhikkhunīh' eva kātabbāṃ, aparehi tathā duve,
bhikkhunīnaṃ tayo kammā, na ṭhapetabbo dve dukā,
na gaḥetabbo dve vuttā, sākacchāsu ca dve dukā 'ti. || 8 ||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbā-
hikāya na sammannitabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh.
ubb. na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthakusalo
hoti, na dhammakusalo hoti, na niruttikusalo hoti, na
byañjanakusalo hoti, na pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho
Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo.
katamehi pañcahi. atthakusalo hoti . . . imehi kho Upāli
pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. sammannitabbo. || 1 ||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi
pañcahi. kodhano hoti kodhābhībhūto, makkhī hoti makkhā-
bhībhūto, paḷāsī hoti paḷāsābhībhūto, issukī hoti issābhībhūto,
sanditṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī. imehi
kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi.
na kodhano hoti na kodhābhībhūto . . . na issukī hoti na
issābhībhūto, asanditṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānaggāhī suppaṭi-
nissaggī. imehi kho . . . || 2 ||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kuppati, byāpajjati, patitthīyati, kopam janeti, akkhamo hoti apadakkhiṇaggāhī ananusāsani. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kuppati, na byāpajjati, na patitthīyati, na kopam janeti, khamo hoti padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsani. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. pasāretā hoti no sāretā, anokāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, na yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, na yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā kārētā hoti, na yathāditthiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. sāretā hoti no pasāretā, okāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, yathādhamme . . . yathāditthiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dosāgatiṃ g., mohāgatiṃ g., bhayāgatiṃ g., alajjī ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . lajjī ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dosāgatiṃ g., mohāgatiṃ g., bhayāgatiṃ g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . sammannitabbo 'ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante āngehi samannāgato bhikkhu bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchatīti. pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttaṃ na jānāti, suttānulomaṃ na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca ṭhānāṭhānakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttaṃ jānāti . . . ṭhānāṭhānakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ na jānāti, dhammānulomaṃ

na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca pubbâ-parakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ jânâti . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidānaṃ na j., paññattiṃ na j., padapacchâbhaṭṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacana-pathaṃ na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ na jânâti, âpattisamutṭhānaṃ na j., âpattiyaṃ payogaṃ na j., âpattiyaṃ vûpasamaṃ na j., âpattiyaṃ na vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ jânâti . . . âpattiyaṃ vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jânâti, adhikaraṇasamutṭhānaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vûpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchatiti. ||11||

ubbâhikavaggo niṭṭhito navamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

anattakusalo c' eva, kodhano, kuppato ca yo,
pasâretâ, chandâgati, na kusalo tath' eva ca,
suttaṃ, dhammañ ca, vatthuñ ca, âpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ :
dve dve pakâsitaṃ sabbe ; kaṇhasukkaṃ vijânathâ 'ti. ||9||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametun ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi.

âpattiṃ na jânâti . . . (see chap. 9. 10) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho
. . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jânâti . . . (see chap.
9. 11) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . imehi
kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . alajjî ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . lajjî ca
hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . appassuto ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . bahussuto
ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânaṃ na j., pañ-
ñattiṃ na j., padapacchâbhattham na j., anusandhivacana-
patham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . akusalo ca
hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . kusalo
ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . puggalagaru
hoti no saṃghagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametun.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . saṃgha-
garu hoti no puggalagaru. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametun.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . âmisagaru
hoti no saddhammagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametun.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . .
saddhammagaru hoti no âmisagaru. imehi kho . . . alaṃ
adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametun ti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante âkârehi saṃgho bhijjatīti. pañcah'
Upāli âkârehi saṃgho bhijjati. katamehi pañcahi. kam-
mena, uddesena, voharanto, anussâvanena, salâkagâhena.
imehi kho Upāli pañcah' âkârehi saṃgho bhijjatīti. ||9||

saṃgharâji saṃgharâjīti bhante vuccati. kittâvatâ nu kho
bhante saṃgharâji hoti no ca saṃghabhedo, kittâvatâ ca
pana saṃgharâji c' eva hoti saṃghabhedo câ 'ti. paññatt'
etaṃ Upāli mayâ âgantukânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ âgantukavattaṃ.
evaṃ supaññatte kho Upāli mayâ sikkhâpade âgantukâ
bhikkhû âgantukavatte na vattanti: evaṃ pi kho Upāli
saṃgharâji hoti no ca saṃghabhedo. paññatt' etaṃ Upāli
mayâ âvâsikânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ âvâsikavattaṃ. evaṃ
supaññatte kho Upāli mayâ sikkhâpade âvâsikâ bhikkhû
âvâsikavatte na vattanti: evaṃ pi kho . . . paññatt' etaṃ
Upāli mayâ bhikkhûnaṃ bhattagge bhattaggavattaṃ yathâ-
vuḍḍhaṃ yathârattaṃ yathâpaṭirûpaṃ aggâsanaṃ aggodakaṃ
aggapiṇḍaṃ. evaṃ supaññatte kho Upāli mayâ sikkhâpade
navâ bhikkhû bhattagge therânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ âsanaṃ
paṭibâhanti: evaṃ pi kho . . . paññatt' etaṃ Upāli mayâ
bhikkhûnaṃ senâsane senâsanavattaṃ yathâvuḍḍhaṃ yathâ-
rattaṃ yathâpaṭirûpaṃ. evaṃ supaññatte kho Upāli mayâ
sikkhâpade navâ bhikkhû therânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ senâsanaṃ
paṭibâhanti: evaṃ pi kho Upāli saṃgharâji hoti no ca
saṃghabhedo. paññatt' etaṃ Upāli mayâ bhikkhûnaṃ
antosîmâya ekaṃ uposathaṃ ekaṃ pavâraṇaṃ ekaṃ saṃgha-
kammaṃ ekaṃ kammâkammaṃ. evaṃ supaññatte kho
Upāli mayâ sikkhâpade tatth' eva antosîmâya âvenibbhavaṃ
karitvâ gaṇaṃ bandhitvâ âveniuposathaṃ karonti âvenipavâ-

raṇaṃ karonti āveṇisaṃghakammaṃ karonti āveṇikammā-kammāni karonti: evaṃ pi kho Upāli saṃgharāji c' eva hoti saṃghabhedo cā 'ti. ||10||

adhikaraṇavūpasamavaggo niṭṭhito dasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ, chandā, appassutena ca,
vatthum ca, akusalo ca, puggalo, āmisena ca,
bhijjati, saṃgharāji ca saṃghabhedo tath' eva cā 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante āngehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli āngehi . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ kammena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āngehi . . . atekiccho. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ uddesena. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ voharanto. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ anussāvanena. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya khantiṃ kammena — pa — vinidhāya khantiṃ uddesena, v. kh. voharanto, v. kh. anussāvanena, v. kh. salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya ruciṃ kammena — pa — vinidhāya ruciṃ uddesena, v. r. voharanto, v. r. anussāvanena, v. r. salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'

Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya saññaṃ kammena — pa — vinidhāya saññaṃ uddesena, v. s. voharanto, v. s. anussāvanena, v. s. salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho 'ti. ||8||

saṃghabhedakavaggo nitṭhito ekādasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā,
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti. ||11||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappatṭho na atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayo 'ti dīpeti, avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ uddesena . . . , . . . avinidhāya saññaṃ salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappatṭho na atekiccho 'ti. ||2-8||

dutiyasaṃghabhedakavaggo nitṭhito dvādasamo. tass'
uddānaṃ :

avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā.
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti.
heṭṭhime kaṇhapakkhamhi samavāsati vidhī yathā
tath' eva sukkapakkhamhi samavāsati jānathā 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati,

dosâgatim gacchati, mohâgatim gacchati, bhayâgatim gacchati, saṃghikaṃ puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato âvāsiko bhikkhu yathâbhatam nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . saṃghikaṃ na puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. pañce' ime Upâli adhammikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ. katame pañca. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti pariṇâmeti, dhammam adhammo 'ti pariṇâmeti, avinayam vinayo 'ti p., vinayam avinayo 'ti p., appaṇṇattam paṇṇâpeti paṇṇattam samucchindati. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ.

pañce' ime Upâli dhammikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ. katame pañca. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam adhammo 'ti pariṇâmeti . . . vinayam vinayo 'ti pariṇâmeti, appaṇṇattam na paṇṇâpeti paṇṇattam na samucchindati. ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ vinayabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. ||2||

katihî nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhattuddesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhattuddesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . uddiṭṭhânuddiṭṭham na jânâti. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhattuddesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . uddiṭṭhânuddiṭṭham jânâti. imehi kho Upâli . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||3||

katihî nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato senâsanapaṇṇâpako — pa — bhaṇḍâgâriko, cîvarapaṭiṅgâhako, cîvarabhâjako, yâgubhâjako, phalabhâjako, khajjabhâjako, appamattakavissajjako, sâṭiyagâhâpako, pattagâhâpako, ârâmikapesako, sâmaṇerapesako yathâbhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato sâmaṇerapesako . . . (see § 3; instead of uddiṭṭhânuddiṭṭham read pesitâpesitam) . . . evaṃ niraye . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||4-15||

âvāsikavaggo niṭṭhito terasamo. tass' uddânam :

âvâsika-byâkaraṇâ, bhattuddesa-senâsanâni ca,
bhaṇḍa-cîvaragâho ca, cîvarassa ca bhâjako,|
yâgu-phalaṃ, khajjakaṇ ca, appa-sâṭiyagâhako,
patta-ârâmikâ c' eva, sâmaṇerena pesako 'ti. ||13||

kati nu kho bhante ânisamsâ kaṭṭhinatthâre 'ti. pañc' ime
Upâli ânisamsâ kaṭṭhinatthâre. katame pañca. anâman-
tacâro asamâdânacâro gaṇabhojanam yâvadatthacîvaram yo
ca tattha cîvaruppâdo so nesam bhavissati. ime kho Upâli
pañca ânisamsâ kaṭṭhinatthâre 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante âdînavâ muṭṭhassatissa asampajânassa
niddam okkamayato 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âdînavâ . . .
okkamayato. katame pañca. dukkham supati, dukkham
paṭibujjhati, pâpakam supinam passati, devatâ na rakkhanti,
asuci muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcâdînavâ . . . okkamayato.

pañc' ime Upâli ânisamsâ upaṭṭhitasatissa sampajânassa
niddam okkamayato. katame pañca. sukham supati, sukham
paṭibujjhati, na pâpakam supinam passati, devatâ rakkhanti,
asuci na muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcânisamsâ . . . okka-
mayato 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante avandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli avan-
diyâ. katame pañca. antaragharam pavittṭho avandiyō,
racchagato avandiyō, otamasiko avandiyō, asamannâharanto
avandiyō, sutto avandiyō. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ. ||3||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. yâgupâne
avandiyō, bhattage av., ekâvatto av., aññâvihito av., naggo
avandiyō. ime kho . . . ||4||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. khâdanto
av., bhuñjanto av., uccâram karonto av., passâvam karonto
av., ukkhittako avandiyō. ime kho . . . ||5||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pure
upasampanna pacchâ upasampanno avandiyō, anupasam-
panno av., nânâsamvâsako vuḍḍhataro adhammavâdî av.,
mâtugâmo av., paṇḍako avandiyō. ime kho . . . ||6||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pâri-
vâsiko av., mûlâya paṭikassanâraho av., mânattâraho av.,
mânattacâriko av., abbhânâraho avandiyō. ime kho Upâli
pañca avandiyâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante vandiya' ti. pañc' ime Upāli vandiya. katame pañca. pacchā upasampanna pure upasampanno vandiyo, nānāsaṃvāsako vuḍḍhataro dhammavādī v., ācariyo v., upajjhāyo v., sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiye pajāya sadevamanussāya tathāgato araham sammāsambuddho vandiyo. ime kho Upāli pañca vandiya' ti. || 8 ||

navakatarena bhante bhikkhunā vuḍḍhatarassa bhikkhuno pāde vandantena kati dhamme ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā pādā vanditabbā' ti. navakataren' Upāli bhikkhunā . . . vandantena pañca dhamme . . . vanditabbā. katame pañca. navakataren' Upāli bhikkhunā . . . vandantena ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā, añjaliṃ paggaheva, ubbohi pāṇitalehi pādāni parisambāhantena, pemaṇ ca gāravaṇ ca upaṭṭhāpetvā pādā vanditabbā. navakataren' Upāli bhikkhunā . . . vandantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā pādā vanditabbā' ti. || 9 ||

kathinatthāravaggo niṭṭhito cuddasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

kathinatthāra-niddā ca, antara-yāgu-khādane,
pure ca, pārivāsi ca, vandiyo, vanditabbakan ti. || 14 ||

Upālipaṇcakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tesam vaggānaṃ uddānaṃ :

anissitena, kammaṇ ca, vohār', āvikammena ca,
codanā ca, dhūtaṅgā ca, musā, bhikkhunim eva ca, |
ubbāhik', ādhikaraṇam, bhedaḥ pañcamā pure,
āvāsikā, kathinaṇ ca : cuddasā suppakāsitā' ti. |

XVI.

Atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati sacittako vutthâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati acittako vutthâti; atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati acittako vutthâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati sacittako vutthâti. atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. abyâkatacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. abyâkatacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. abyâkatacitto vutthâti. || 1 ||

paṭhamam pārâjikam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhâti. paṭhamam p. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhâti, kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. dutiyam pārâjikam katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. tatiyam pārâjikam katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. catuttham pārâjikam katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti.

cattâro pārâjikâ niṭṭhitâ. || 1 ||

upakkamītvâ asuṇṇam mocentassa saṃghâdiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâpajjantassa saṃghâdiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugânam dutṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa saṃghâdiseso katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ

vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâri-cariyâya vaṇṇaṃ bhâsantassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. sañcarittam samâpajjantassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. saññâcikâya kuṭim kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. mahallakam vihâram kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum amûlakena pârajikena dhammena anuddham-sentassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikarapaṇassa kiñci desaṃ lesamattam upâdâya pârajikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. bhedakânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantânam saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti.

terasa saṃghâdisesâ niṭṭhitâ. ||2||

— la —. anâdariyaṃ paṭicca udaye uccâram vâ passâvaṃ vâ khelaṃ vâ karontassa dukkaṭam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. anâdariyaṃ paṭicca . . . karontassa dukkaṭam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti, kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato.

sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ. ||3||

cattâro pârajikâ katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. cattâro pârajikâ tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||4||

terasa saṃghâdisesâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyanto samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato . . . (see § 2) . . . siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||5||

dve aniyatâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||6||

timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyanto s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||7||

dvenavuti pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyanto s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||8||

cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ katîhi . . . catûhi s. s., siyâ kâyanto s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||9||

pañcasattati sekhiyâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhantîti. ||10||2||

Samuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânaṃ :

acitta-kusalo c' eva, samuṭṭhânañ ca sabbathâ :
yathâdhammena ñâyena samuṭṭhânaṃ vijânathâ 'ti.]

XVII.

- Kati âpattiyo kâyikâ, kati vâcasikâ katâ,
 châdentassa kati âpattiyo, kati saṃsaggapaccayâ.|
 cha âpattiyo kâyikâ, cha vâcasikâ katâ,
 châdentassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca saṃsaggapaccayâ.|
 aruṇugge kati âpattiyo, kati yâvatatīyakâ,
 kat' ettha aṭṭhavatthukâ, katīhi sabbasaṃgaho.|
 aruṇugge tisso âpattiyo, dve yâvatatīyakâ,
 ek' ettha aṭṭhavatthukâ, ekena sabbasaṃgaho.|
 vinayassa kati mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
 5 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, duṭṭhullacchâdanâ kati.|
 vinayassa dve mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
 vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, dve duṭṭhullacchâdanâ.|
 gâmantare kati âpattiyo, kati nadîpârapaccayâ,
 katimaṃsesu thullaccayaṃ, katimaṃsesu dukkaṭaṃ.|
 gâmantare catasso âpattiyo, catasso nadîpârapaccayâ,
 ekamaṃse thullaccayaṃ, navamaṃsesu dukkaṭaṃ.|
 kati vâcasikâ rattim, kati vâcasikâ divâ,
 dadamânassa kati âpattiyo, paṭigaṇhantassa kittakâ.|
 dve vâcasikâ rattim, dve vâcasikâ divâ,
 10 dadamânassa tisso âpattiyo, cattâro ca paṭiggahe.|
 kati desanâgâminiyo, kati sappatīkammâ katâ,
 kat' ettha appatīkammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 pañca desanâgâminiyo, cha sappatīkammâ katâ,
 ek' ettha appatīkammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,
 kati vikâle dhaññarasâ, kati ñatticatutthena sammutī.|
 vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,
 eko vikâle dhaññaraso, ekâ ñatticatutthena sammutī.|
 pârajikâ kâyikâ kati, kati saṃvâsabhûmiyo,

- 15 katīnaṃ ca ratticchedo, paññattā dvaṅgulā kati.|
 pārājikā kāyikā dve, dve saṃvāsabhūmiyo,
 dvinnaṃ ca ratticchedo, paññattā dvaṅgulā duve.|
 kat' attānaṃ vadhivāna, katīhi saṃgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha paṭhamāpattikā, ñattiyā karaṇā kati.|
 dve attānaṃ vadhivāna, dvīhi saṃgho bhijjati,
 dvettha paṭhamāpattikā, ñattiyā karaṇā duve.|
 pānātipāte kati āpattiyo, vācā pārājikā kati,
 obhāsanā kati vuttā, sañcarittena vā kati.|
 pānātipāte tisso āpattiyo, vācā pārājikā tayo,
 20 obhāsanā tayo vuttā, sañcarittena vā tayo.|
 kati puggalā na upasampādetabbā, kati kammānaṃ
 saṃgahā,
 nāsitaḥ kati vuttā, katīnaṃ ekavācikaḥ.|
 tayo puggalā na upasampādetabbā, tayo kammānaṃ
 saṃgahā,
 nāsitaḥ kati vuttā, tiṇṇannaṃ ekavācikaḥ.|
 adinnādāne kati āpattiyo, kati methunapaccayā,
 chindantassa kati āpattiyo, kati chaḍḍitapaccayā.|
 adinnādāne tisso āpattiyo, catasso methunapaccayā,
 chindantassa tisso āpattiyo, pañca chaḍḍitapaccayā.|
 bhikkhunovādakavaggasmim pācittiyaṇa dukkaṭṭhā,
 25 kat' ettha navakā vuttā, katīnaṃ cīvarena ca.|
 bhikkhunovādakavaggasmim pācittiyaṇa dukkaṭṭhā katā,
 catur' ettha navakā vuttā, dvinnaṃ cīvarena ca.|
 bhikkhunīnaṃ ca akkhātā pāṭidesaniyā kati,
 bhuñjant' āmakadhaññena pācittiyaṇa dukkaṭṭhā kati.|
 bhikkhunīnaṃ ca akkhātā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā katā,
 bhuñjant' āmakadhaññena pācittiyaṇa dukkaṭṭhā katā.|
 gacchantassa kati āpattiyo, ṭhitassa vāpi kittikā,
 nisinnassa kati āpattiyo, nipannassāpi kittikā.|
 gacchantassa catasso āpattiyo, ṭhitassa vāpi tattikā,
 30 nisinnassa catasso āpattiyo, nipannassāpi tattikā.|
 kati pācittiyaṇi sabbāni nānāvattthukāni apubbaṃ acari-
 maṃ āpajjeyya ekato.
 pañca pācittiyaṇi sabbāni . . . ekato.|
 kati pācittiyaṇi sabbāni nānāvattthukāni apubbaṃ acari-
 maṃ āpajjeyya ekato.

- nava pācittiyāni sabbāni . . . ekato.|
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 kativācāya deseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.|
 pañca pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 ekavācāya deseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.|
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 35 kativācāya deseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.|
 nava pācittiyāni s. n.
 ekavācāya deseyya v. ā.|
 kati pācittiyāni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 pañca pācittiyāni s. n.
 vatthum kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 kati pācittiyāni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 nava pācittiyāni s. n.
 40 vatthum kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 yāvattiyake kati āpattiyo, kati vohārapaccayā,
 khādantassa kati āpattiyo, kati bhojanapaccayā.|
 yāvattiyake tisso āpattiyo, cha vohārapaccayā,
 khādantassa tisso āpattiyo, pañca bhojanapaccayā.|
 sabbā yāvattiyakā kati ṭhānāni gacchanti,
 katīnaṃ c' eva āpattiyo katīnaṃ adhikaraṇena ca.|
 sabbā yāvattiyakā pañca ṭhānāni gacchanti,
 pañcannaṃ c' eva āpatti pañcannaṃ adhikaraṇena ca.|
 katīnaṃ vinicchayo hoti katīnaṃ vūpasamena ca,
 45 katīnaṃ c' eva anāpatti katihi ṭhānehi sobhati.|
 pañcannaṃ vinicchayo hoti pañcannaṃ vūpasamena ca,
 pañcannaṃ c' eva anāpatti tihi ṭhānehi sobhati.|
 kati kāyikā rattim, kati kāyikā divā,
 nijjhantassa kati āpattī, kati piṇḍapātapaccayā.|
 dve kāyikā rattim, dve kāyikā divā,
 nijjhantassa ekā āpatti, ekā piṇḍapātapaccayā.|
 kat' ānisaṃse sampassam paresam saddhāya deseyya,
 ukkhittakā kati vuttā, kati sammāvattanā.|
 aṭṭhānisaṃse sampassam paresam saddhāya deseyya,
 50 ukkhittakā tayo vuttā, tecattārīsa sammāvattanā.|
 katiṭhāne musāvādo, kati paraman ti vuccati,

- kati pāṭidesaniyâ, katīnaṃ desanāya ca.|
 pañcaṭhāne musāvâdo, cuddasa paraman ti vuccati,
 dvādasa pāṭidesaniyâ, catunnaṃ desanāya ca.|
 kataṅgiko musāvâdo, kati uposathaṅgāni,
 kati dūteyyaṅgāni, kati titthiyavattanaṃ.|
 aṭṭhaṅgiko musāvâdo, aṭṭha uposathaṅgāni,
 aṭṭha dūteyyaṅgāni, aṭṭha titthiyavattanaṃ.|
 kativâcikâ upasampadâ, katīnaṃ paccuṭṭhâtabbaṃ,
 55 katīnaṃ âsanam dâtabbaṃ, bhikkhunovâdako katīhi.|
 aṭṭhavâcikâ upasampadâ, aṭṭhannaṃ paccuṭṭhâtabbaṃ,
 aṭṭhannaṃ âsanam dâtabbaṃ, bhikkhunovâdako aṭṭhahi.|
 katīnaṃ chejjaṃ hoti, katīnaṃ thullaccayaṃ,
 katīnañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesaṃ ekavattukâ.|
 ekassa chejjaṃ hoti, catunnaṃ thullaccayaṃ,
 catunnañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesaṃ ekavattukâ.|
 kati âghâtavattūni, katīhi saṃgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karaṇâ kati.|
 nava âghâtavattūni, navahi saṃgho bhijjati,
 60 nav' ettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karaṇâ nava.|
 kati puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca,
 katīnaṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti, kati cīvaradhâraṇâ.|
 dasa puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca,
 dasannaṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti, dasa cīvaradhâraṇâ.|
 katīnaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ dâtabbaṃ idha cīvaraṃ,
 katīnaṃ sante dâtabbaṃ, katīnañ c' eva na dâtabbaṃ.|
 pañcannaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ dâtabbaṃ idha cīvaraṃ,
 sattannaṃ sante dâtabbaṃ, soḷasannaṃ na dâtabbaṃ.|
 katisataṃ rattisataṃ âpattiyo chādayitvāna
 65 kati rattiyō vasitvāna mucceyya pārivāsiko.|
 dasasataṃ rattisataṃ âpattiyo chādayitvāna
 dasa rattiyō vasitvāna mucceyya pārivāsiko.|
 kati kammadosâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campāyaṃ vinayavattusmiṃ, sabbeva adhammikâ kati.|
 dvādasa kammadosâ v. b.
 Campāyaṃ vinayavattusmiṃ, sabbeva adhammikâ katâ.|
 kati kammasampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campāyaṃ vinayavattusmiṃ, sabbeva dhammikâ kati.|
 catasso kammasampattiyo v. b.

- 70 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva dhammikâ katâ.
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, dhammikâ adhammikâ
 kati.
 cha kammâni v. b.
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, ek' ettha dhammikâ katâ,
 pañca adhammikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, dhammikâ adhammikâ
 kati.
 cattâri kammâni v. b.
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, ek' ettha dhammikâ katâ,
 tayo adhammikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.
 yam desitâ anantajinena tâdinâ âpattikkhandhâni vive-
 kadassinâ
 kat' ettha sammanti vinâ samathehi : pucchâmi tam
 75 brûhi vibhaṅgakovida.
 yam desitâ . . . vivekadassinâ
 ek' ettha sammati vinâ samathehi : etan te akkhâmi
 vibhaṅgakovida.
 kati âpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam paṭijānantassa visayâni suṇoma te.
 chaûnadiyaḍḍhasatâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 âpâyikâ nerayikâ kappatṭhâ saṃghabhedakâ,
 vinayam paṭijānantassa visayâni suṇohi me.
 kati nâpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam paṭijānantassa visayâni suṇoma te.
 atṭhârasa nâpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 80 vinayam paṭijānantassa visayâni suṇohi me.
 kati atṭhakâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suṇoma te.
 atṭhârasa atṭhakâ v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suṇoma te.
 solasa kammâni v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammadosâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,

- 85 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 dvâdasa kammadosâ v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammāsampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 catasso kammāsampattiyo v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 cha kammâni v. b.,
- 90 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 cattâri kammâni v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati pâ râjîkâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 aṭṭha pâ râjîkâ v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
- 95 kati saṃghâdisesâ . . . |
 tevîsa saṃghâdisesâ . . . |
 kati aniyatâ . . . |
 dve aniyatâ . . . |
 kati nissaggiyâ . . . |
- 100 dve cattârîsa nissaggiyâ . . . |
 kati pâcittiyâ . . . |
 aṭṭhâsâtisatam pâcittiyâ . . . |
 kati pâṭidesaniyâ . . . |
 dvâdasa pâṭidesaniyâ . . . |
 kati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
- 105 vinayaṃ paṭijânantassa visayâni suṇoma te.
 pañcasattati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ paṭijânantassa visayâni suṇohi me.
 yâva supucchitam tayâ, yâva suvissajjitam mayâ,
 pucchâvissajjanâya vâ n' atthi kiñci asuttakan ti.

dutiyagâthâsamgaṇikam nitṭhitam.

XVIII.

- Asaṃvâso bhikkhûhi ca bhikkhunîhi ca, sambhogo ekacco
 taṃ na labbhati,
 avippavâsena anâpatti : pañhâ mesâ kusalehi cintitâ.|
 avissajjiyaṃ avebhaṅgiyaṃ pañca vuttâ mahesinâ,
 vissajjantassa paribhuñjantassa anâpatti : pañhâ mesâ
 kusalehi cintitâ.|
 dasa puggale na vadâmi, ekâdasa vivajjiya,
 vuddhaṃ vandantassa âpatti : pañhâ . . . |
 na ukkhittako, na ca pana pârivâsiko,
 na saṃghabhinno, na ca pana pakkhasaṃkanto,
 samânasamvâsakabhûmiyâ t̥hito kathaṃ nu sikkhâya
 asâdhâraṇo siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 upeti dhammaṃ paripucchâmâno kusalaṃ atthupasañhi-
 taṃ,
 na jivati na mato na nibbuto, taṃ puggalaṃ katamaṃ
 5 vadanti buddhâ : pañhâ . . . |
 ubbhakkhake na vadâmi, adhonâbhi vivajjiya,
 methunadhammapaccayâ kathaṃ pârajiko siyâ : pañ-
 hâ . . . |
 bhikkhu saññâcikâya kuṭiṃ karoti adesitavattthukaṃ
 pamâñâtikkantaṃ sârambhaṃ aparikkamanaṃ, anâpatti :
 pañhâ . . . |
 bhikkhu saññâcikâya kuṭiṃ karoti desitavattthukaṃ
 pamâñikaṃ anârambhaṃ saparikkamanaṃ, âpatti : pañ-
 hâ . . . |
 na kâyikaṃ kiñci payogam âcare, na câpi vâcâya pare
 bhaṇeyya,
 âpajjeyya garukaṃ chejjavattthum : pañhâ . . . |
 na kâyikaṃ vâcasikaṃ ca kiñci manasâpi santo na kareyya
 pâpaṃ,
 10 so nâsito kinti sunâsito bhava : pañhâ . . . |
 anâlapanto manujena kenaci vâcâ giramaṃ no ca pare
 bhaṇeyya,

âpajjeyya vâcasikaṃ na kâyikaṃ : pañhâ . . . |
 sikkhâpadâ buddhavarena vaṇṇitâ saṃghâdisesâ caturo
 bhaveyyum,
 âpajjeyya ekappayogena sabbe : pañhâ . . . |
 ubho ekato upasampannâ, ubhinnaṃ hatthato cîvaraṃ
 paṭiganheyya,
 siyâ âpattiyo nânâ : pañhâ . . . |
 caturo janâ saṃvidhâya garubhaṇḍaṃ avâharum,
 tayo pârajîkâ eko na pârajîko : pañhâ . . . |
 itthi ca abbhantare siyâ, bhikkhu ca bahiddhâ siyâ,
 chiddaṃ tasmim ghare n' atthi, methunadhamma-
 paccayâ

- 15 kathaṃ pârajîko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 telaṃ madhum phañitañ câpi sappiṃ sâmaṃ gahetvâna
 nikkhipeyya,
 avâtivatte sattâhe sati paccaye paribhuñjantassa âpatti :
 pañhâ . . . |
 nissaggiyena âpatti suddhakena pâcittiyaṃ
 âpajjantassa ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 bhikkhû siyâ vîsatiyâ samâgatâ, kammaṃ kareyyum
 samaggasaññino,
 bhikkhu siyâ dvâdasayojane t̥hito, kammañ ca taṃ
 kuppeyya vaggapaccayâ : pañhâ . . . |
 padavîtihâramattena vâcâya bhañitena ca
 sabbâni garukâni sappatîkammâni catusat̥thiâpattiyo
 âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 nivattho antaravâsakena, diguṇaṃ saṃghâṭiṃ pâruo,
 20 sabbâni tâni nissaggiyâni honti : pañhâ . . . |
 na câpi ñatti na ca pana kammavâcâ, na c' ehi bhikkhû
 'ti jino avoca,
 saraṇagamanam pi na tassa atthi, upasampadâ c' assa
 akuppâ : pañhâ . . . |
 itthiṃ hane na mâtaraṃ, purisañ ca na pîturaṃ hane,
 haneyya anariyaṃ mando, tena cānantaraṃ phuse : pañ-
 hâ . . . |
 itthiṃ hane ca mâtaraṃ, purisañ ca pîturaṃ hane,
 mâtaraṃ pîturaṃ hantvâ na tenānantaraṃ phuse : pañ-
 hâ . . . |

- acodayitvâ asārayitvâ asammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kam-
mam,
katañ ca kammam sukatañ bhaveyya, kârako ca saṃgho
anâpattiko siyâ: pañhâ . . . |
codayitvâ sârayitvâ sammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kammam,
katañ ca kammam akatañ bhaveyya, kârako ca saṃgho
25 sâpattiko siyâ: pañhâ . . . |
chindantassa âpatti, chindantassa anâpatti,
châdentassa âpatti, châdentassa anâpatti: pañhâ . . . |
saccañ bhaṇanto garukañ, musâ ca lahu bhâsato,
musâ bhaṇanto garukañ, saccañ ca lahu bhâsato: pañ-
hâ . . . |
adhiṭṭhitam rajanâya rattam kappakatam pi santam
paribhuñjantassa âpatti: pañhâ . . . |
atthamgate suriye bhikkhu maṃsâni khâdati,
na ummattako na ca pana khittacitto na câpi so vedanaṭṭo
bhaveyya,
na c' assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito:
pañhâ . . . |
na rattacitto na ca pana theyyacitto na câpi so paramma-
raṇâya cetayî,
salâkam dentassa hoti chejjam, paṭigaṇhantassa thullacca-
yam: pañhâ . . . |
30 na câpi âraññakam sâsaṅkasammatañ na câpi saṃghena
sammuti dinnâ,
na c' assa kaṭhinam atthatañ, tatth' eva cîvaram nikkhi-
pitvâ gaccheyya adḍhayojanam,
tass' eva aruṇam uggacchantassa anâpatti: pañhâ . . . |
kāyikāni na vācasikāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
apubbañ acarimañ âpajjeyya ekato: pañhâ . . . |
vācasikāni na kāyikāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
apubbañ acarimañ âpajjeyya ekato: pañhâ . . . |
tiss' itthiyo methunam tam na seve tayo purise tayo ca
anariyapaṇḍake,
na cācare methunam byañjanasmim, chejjam siyâ
methunadhammapaccayâ: pañhâ . . . |
mâtaram cîvaram yāce no saṃghassa pariṇatam,
35 ken' assa hoti âpatti anâpatti ca nātake: pañhâ . . . |

kuddho ârâdhako hoti, kuddho hoti garahiyo,
 atha ko nâma so dhammo yena kuddho pasamsiyo :
 pañhâ . . . |
 tuṭṭho ârâdhako hoti, tuṭṭho hoti garahiyo,
 atha ko nâma so dhammo yena tuṭṭho garahiyo :
 pañhâ . . . |
 saṃghâdisesaṃ thullaccayaṃ pâcittiyaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṃ
 dukkataṃ âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 ubho paripuṇṇavâsativassâ, ubhinnaṃ ekupajjhâyo ekâ-
 cariyo ekakammavâcâ :
 eko upasampanno eko anupasampanno : pañhâ . . . |
 akappakataṃ nâpi rajanâya rattam tena nivattho yena-
 kâmaṃ vajeyya,
 na c' assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :
 40 pañhâ . . . |
 na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
 âpajjati garukaṃ na lahukaṃ tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
 pañhâ . . . |
 na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
 âpajjati lahukaṃ na garukaṃ tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
 pañhâ . . . |
 âpajjati garukaṃ sâvasesaṃ, châdeti anâdariyaṃ paṭicca,
 na bhikkhunî, no ca phuseyya vajjam : pañhâ mesâ
 kusalehi cintitâ. |

Sedamocakagâthâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

asaṃvâso, avissajji, dasa ca, anukkhittako,
 upeti dhammaṃ, ubbhakkhakaṃ, tato saññâcikaṃ ca dve, |
 na kâyikaṃ ca garukaṃ, na kâyikaṃ na vâcasikaṃ,
 anâlapanto, sikkhâ ca, ubho ca, caturô janâ, |
 itthi, telañ ca, nissaggi, bhikkhû ca, padavîtiyo,
 nivattho ca, na ca ñatti, na mâtaraṃ pitaraṃ hane, |
 acodayitvâ, codayitvâ, chindantaṃ, saccam eva ca,
 adhiṭṭhitañ c', atthamgate, na rattam, na câraññakaṃ, |
 kâyikavâcasikâ, tiss' itthi câpi, mâtaraṃ,
 kuddho ârâdhako, tuṭṭho, saṃghâdisesâ ca, ubho, |
 akappakataṃ, na deti, na det', âpajjati garuṃ :
 sedamocanikâ gâthâ pañhâ viññûvibhâvitâ 'ti. |

XIX.

Cattâri kammâni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. imâni cattâri kammâni katih' âkârehi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pañcah' âkârehi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ ñattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||1||

kathaṃ vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. sammukhâkaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ asammukhâ karoti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. paṭipucchâkaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ appaṭipucchâ karoti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. paṭiññâya-karaṇīyaṃ kammaṃ appaṭiññâya karoti . . . sativinayârahassa amûlḥavinayaṃ deti . . . amûlḥavinayârahassa tassa-pâpiyyasikâkammaṃ karoti . . . tassapâpiyyasikâkammârahassa tajjaniyakammaṃ karoti . . . tajjaniyakammârahassa nissayakammaṃ karoti . . . nissayakammârahassa pabbâjaniyakammaṃ karoti . . . pabbâjaniyakammârahassa paṭisâraṇiyakammaṃ karoti . . . paṭisâraṇiyakammârahassa ukkhepaniyakammaṃ karoti . . . ukkhepaniyakammârahassa parivâsaṃ deti . . . parivâsârahaṃ mûlâya paṭikassati . . . mûlâya paṭikassanârahassa mânattaṃ deti . . . mânattârahaṃ abbhethi . . . abbhânârahaṃ upasampâdeti . . . anuposathe uposathaṃ karoti . . . apavâraṇâya pavâreti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. evaṃ vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. ||2||

kathaṃ ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti: vatthuṃ na parâmasati, saṃghaṃ na p., puggalaṃ na p., ñattiṃ na parâmasati, pacchâ vâ ñattiṃ ṭhapeti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. ||3||

kathaṃ anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah'

âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parâmasati, saṃghaṃ na p., puggalaṃ na p., sâvanam hâpeti, akâle vâ sâveti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. || 4 ||

kathaṃ sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti: atikhuddakaṃ sîmaṃ sammannati, atimahaṭṭhaṃ sîmaṃ sammannati, khaṇḍanimittaṃ s. s., châyânimittaṃ s. s., animittaṃ s. s., bahisîme ṭhito s. s., nadiyâ s. s., samudde s. s., jâtassare s. s., sîmâya sîmaṃ sambhîndati, sîmâya sîmaṃ ajjhottharati. imehi ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. || 5 ||

kathaṃ parisato kammâni vipajjanti. dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭṭhaṃ hoti, sammukhîbhûṭâ paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭṭhaṃ hoti, sammukhîbhûṭâ paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando âhaṭṭhaṃ hoti, sammukhîbhûṭâ paṭikkosanti. pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — dasavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭṭhaṃ hoti, sammukhîbhûṭâ paṭikkosanti. vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭṭhaṃ hoti, sammukhîbhûṭâ paṭikkosanti. vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando âhaṭṭhaṃ hoti, sammukhîbhûṭâ paṭikkosanti. imehi dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. || 6 ||

catuvaggakaraṇe kamme cattâro bhikkhû pakatattâ kammappattâ, avasesâ pakatattâ chandârahâ. yassa saṃgho kammaṃ karoti so n' eva kammappatto nâpi chandâraho, api ca kammâraho.

pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme pañca bhikkhû . . .

dasavaggakaraṇe kamme dasa bhikkhû . . .

vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme vîsati bhikkhû . . . api ca kammâraho. || 7 ||

cattāri kammāni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. imāni cattāri kammāni katih' ākārehi vipajjanti. imāni cattāri kammāni pañcah' ākārehi vipajjanti vatthuto vā ñattito vā anussāvanato vā sīmato vā parisato vā. ||8||

kathaṃ vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. paṇḍakam upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. theyya-saṃvāsakam upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. titthiyapakkantakam . . . tiracchānagatam . . . mātughātakam . . . pitughātakam . . . arahantaghātakam . . . bhikkhunīdūsakam . . . saṃghabhedakam . . . lohituppadakam . . . ubhatobyañjanakam . . . ūnavāsativassam puggalam upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. evaṃ vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. ||9||

kathaṃ ñattito . . . (= § § 3-6) . . . imehi dvādasahi ākārehi parisato kammāni vipajjanti. ||10||

apalokanakammaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammaṃ . . . ñattidutiyakammaṃ . . . ñatticatutthakammaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati. apalokanakammaṃ pañca ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammaṃ nava ṭh. g., ñattidutiyakammaṃ satta ṭh. g., ñatticatutthakammaṃ satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||11||

apalokanakammaṃ katamāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ bhaṇḍukammaṃ brahmadanḍam kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva pañcamam. apalokanakammaṃ imāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattikammaṃ katamāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ uposathaṃ pavāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ paṭiggaḥaṃ paccukkaḍḍhanaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva navamam. ñattikammaṃ imāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattidutiyakammaṃ katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ uddharaṇaṃ desaṇaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva sattamam. ñattidutiyakammaṃ imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñatticatutthakammaṃ katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ niggahaṃ samanubhāsaṇaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva sattamam. ñatticatutthakammaṃ imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||12||

catuvaggakaraṇe kamme cattāro bhikkhū . . . (=§ 7)

. . . pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme . . . dasavaggakaraṇe kamme
 . . . vīsativaggakaraṇe kamme . . . api ca kammāraho. ||13||
 kammavaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamo. ||1||

dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ
 paññattaṃ saṃghasuṭṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsutaṃ. ime dve
 atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
 ñattaṃ. dve atthavase paṭicca . . . dumañkūnaṃ pugga-
 lānaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ.
 ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhā-
 padaṃ paññattaṃ. dve atthavase paṭicca . . . diṭṭhadhammi-
 kānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭi-
 ghātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ verānaṃ saṃvarāya
 samparāyikānaṃ verānaṃ paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammi-
 kānaṃ vajjānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ vajjānaṃ
 paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ bhayānaṃ saṃvarāya
 samparāyikānaṃ bhayānaṃ paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammi-
 kānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ
 akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya . . . gihīnaṃ anu-
 kampāya pāpicchānaṃ pakkhupacchedāya . . . appasannā-
 naṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya . . . saddham-
 maṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca
 tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ.

atthavasavaggo niṭṭhito dutiyo. ||2||

dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ pātimokkhaṃ
 paññattaṃ — la — pātimokkhuddeso paññatto, pātimokkha-
 ṭhapanam paññattaṃ, pavāraṇā paññattā, pavāraṇāṭhapanam
 paññattaṃ, tajjanīyakammaṃ paññattaṃ, nissayakammaṃ
 p., pabbājaniyakammaṃ p., paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ p., ukke-
 paniyakammaṃ p., parivāsadānaṃ p., mûlāya paṭikassanā
 paññattā, mātadānaṃ paññattaṃ, abbhānaṃ p., osāraṇīyam
 p., nissāraṇīyam p., upasampadā p., apalokanakammaṃ p.,
 ñattikammaṃ p., ñattidutiyakammaṃ p., ñatticatutthakam-
 maṃ paññattaṃ.

paññattivaggo niṭṭhito tatiyo. ||3||

appaññatte paññattaṃ, paññatte anupaññattaṃ, sammukhā-
 vinayo paññatto, sativinayo paññatto, amûlḥhavinayo paññatto,

paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ paññattaṃ, yebhuyyasikā paññattā, tassa-pāpiyyasikā paññattā, tiṇavattthārako paññatto saṃgha-sutṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsutaṃ. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto. dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto dummaṇkūnaṃ . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto.

paññattavaggo niṭṭhito catuttho. ||4||

nava saṃghā vattthusaṃgaho vipattisaṃgaho āpattisaṃgaho nidānasaṃgaho puggalasaṃgaho khandhasaṃgaho samutṭhānasaṃgaho adhikaraṇasaṃgaho samathasaṃgaho 'ti. ||1||

adhikaraṇe samuppanne sace ubho attapaccatthikā āgacchanti ubhinnaṃ pi vatthu ārocāpetabbaṃ, ubhinnaṃ pi vatthu ārocāpetvā ubhinnaṃ pi paṭiññā sotabbā, ubhinnaṃ pi paṭiññāṃ sutvā ubho pi vattabbā: amhākaṃ imasmiṃ adhikaraṇe vūpasamite ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissathā 'ti. sace āhamsu: ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissāmā 'ti, saṃghena taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ paṭicchitabbaṃ. sace alajjussannā hoti parisā, ubbāhikāya vūpasametabbaṃ. sace bālussannā hoti parisā, vinayadharo pariyesitabbo. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanaṃ taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. ||2||

vatthu jānītabbaṃ, gottā jānītabbaṃ, nāma jānītabbaṃ, āpatti jānītabbā. methunadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottā ca, pārājikaṃ ti nāma c' eva āpatti ca. adinnādānaṃ ti vatthu c' eva gottā ca, pārājikaṃ ti nāma c' eva āpatti ca. manussaviggaho 'ti . . . uttarimanussadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottā ca, pārājikaṃ ti nāma c' eva āpatti ca. sukka-visatṭhīti vatthu c' eva gottā ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāma c' eva āpatti ca. kāyasamsaggo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottā ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāma c' eva āpatti ca. duṭṭhullavācā 'ti . . . attakāmaṃ ti . . . sañcarittaṃ ti . . . saññācīkāya kuṭīkāraṇaṃ ti . . . mahallakaṃ vihāraṃ kāraṇaṃ ti . . . bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhammaṇaṃ ti . . . bhikkhuṃ aññabhāgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci deṣaṃ lesamattaṃ upādāya pārājikena dhammena anu-

ddhamśanan ti . . . saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāva-
tatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . bhe-
dakānuvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhā-
sanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . dubbacassa bhikkhuno
yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . .
kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
ppaṭinissajjanan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti
nāmañ c'eva āpatti ca. — pa —. anādariyaṃ paṭicca
udake uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karaṇan ti vatthu
c' eva gottañ ca, dukkaṭan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti cā 'ti. ||3||
navasaṃgahavaggo niṭṭhito pañcama. ||5||

tass' uddānaṃ :

apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyaṃ, catutthena ca,
vatthu-ñatti-anussāvaṇaṃ, sīmā-parisaṃ eva ca,|
sammukhā, paṭipucchā ca, paṭiññā, vinayāraho,
vatthu-saṃgha-puggalañ ca, ñattinaṃ, paccā ñatti ca,|
vatthu-saṃgha-puggalañ ca, sāvanaṃ, akālena ca,
atikhuddakā, mahantā ca, khaṇḍa-cchāyā-'nimittakā,|
bahi-nadī-samudde ca, jātassare ca, bhindati,
ajjhottharati sīmāya, catu-paṇcavaggikā,|
dasa-vīsativaggā ca, anāhaṭā ca, āhaṭā,
kammappattā, chandārahā, kammārahā ca puggalā,|
apalokanaṃ pañcatṭhānaṃ, ñatti ca navatṭhānikā,
ñattidutiyaṃ sattatṭhānaṃ, catutthā sattatṭhānikā,|
suṭṭhu phāsu ca, dummañkūnaṃ pesalā cāpi, āsavā,
vera-vajja-bhayañ c' eva, akusalaṃ, gihīnañ ca
pāpicchā, appasannānaṃ pasannā, dhammatṭhapanā
vinayānuggahā c' eva, pātimokkh, 'uddesena ca,|
pātimokkhañ ca ṭhapanā, pavāraṇaṃ ca, ṭhapanam,
tājjanīyā, nissayañ ca, pabbājaniya-paṭisāraṇī,|
ukkhhepana-parivāsaṃ, mūla-mānatta-abbhānaṃ,
osāraṇaṃ, nissāraṇaṃ, tath' eva upasampadā,|
apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyañ ca, catutthakaṃ,
appaññatte, 'nupaññattaṃ, sammukhāvinayo, sati,|
amūḷha-paṭi-yebhuyya-pāpiyya-tiṇavattḥārakaṃ,
vatthu, vipatti, āpatti, nidānaṃ, puggalena ca,|

khandhâ c' eva, samutthânâ, adhikaraṇam eva ca,
samathâ, saṃgahâ c' eva, nâma-âpattikâ tathâ 'ti |

Parivâro niṭṭhito.

Pubbâcariyamaggañ ca pucchitvâ 'va tahiṃ tahiṃ
Dîpanâmo mahâpaṇṇo sutadharo vicakkhaṇo |
imaṃ vitthârasaṃkhepaṃ sajjhâmaggena majjhime
cintayitvâ likhâpesi sissakânaṃ sukhâvahaṃ. |
Parivâraṃ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ sabbaṃ vatthuṃ salakkhaṇaṃ
atthaṃ atthena saddhamme dhammaṃ dhammena paṇṇatte |
sâsanaṃ parivâresi Jambudîpaṃ va sâgara.
Parivâraṃ ajânanto kuto dhammavinicchayaṃ. |
vipatti vatthu paṇṇatti anupaṇṇatti puggalo
ekato ubhato c' eva lokapaṇṇattivajjato. |
yassa jâyati vimati Parivârena chijjati.
cakkavatti mahâsene, migamajjhe va kesarî, |
ravi raṃsiparikiṇṇo, cando târagāṇe yathâ,
Brahmâ Brahmaparisâya, gaṇamajjhe va nâyako :
evaṃ saddhammavinayo Parivârena sobhatîti. |

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 378 (Sinhalese writing).

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 949 (Burmese writing).

D : BUDDHAGHOSA'S *Aṭṭhakathā* : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

I. 1. *Pârâj. 1.* The list of Theras is quoted in the *Samantapâsâdikâ*, see vol. iii. p. 313. —v. 2, *Itṭiyo* and *Iddhiyo* AC, *Itṭiyo* B. —*Uṭṭiyo* AC, *Uttiyo* B. —v. 5, *Devatthero* B, *Revatth°* AC. —v. 9, *Puppanâmo*, *Pubbanâmo* AC, *Pupphanâmo*, *Phussanâmo* B. —v. 12, *Puppanâmo*, *Pubbanâmo* AC, *Phussanâmo* B.

Aniyata 2. After *raho* B inserts *paṭicchanne âsane nâlamkammaniye*.

Nissaggiya 1. Before *dhâresum* B inserts *dasâhâtikkantam*.

Nissaggiya 8 (beginning of the paragraph). After *gahapatikam* B inserts *vâ gahapatânim vâ*.

After the tenth *Nissaggiya* (at the end of the first *Vagga*) B has the following *Uddâna* : *atirekaekarattañ ca akâlaporâṇadhovanam paṭiggahañ ca tañ c' eva viññatti ca taduttarim dve appavârîtâ c' eva tikkhattum codanâya vâ 'ti*.

After the twentieth *Nissaggiya* B has the *Uddâna* : *missakam suddamkañ c' eva tûlañ cam anuvassakam purâna-*

santhatañ c' eva lomâtihâraṇena ca dhovaṇaṃ rūpiyaṃ c' eva dve ca nânappakâraṇaṃ. —After the thirtieth Nissaggiya : atirekapattaṃ onabandhanena ca bhesajjaṃ sâṭakañ c' eva kupitena acchindanena ca dve tantavâyâ c' eva accekacivarena ca chârattaṃ vippavâsena attano ca parinâmeti dve pi duve pattâni bhesajjaṃ vassikâdânapaṇṇamaṃ sâmaṃ viṃkappa accekuppaṃ chârattasaṃghikena pariṇatan ti. —The general Uddâna of the Nissaggiyas is wanting in B. In the same way B gives in the Pâcittiya section Uddânas after each Vagga instead of the general Uddâna at the end of the whole section, which is given in AC.

Pâcittiya 9. samuṭṭhâti — la — AC, samuṭṭhâti — pe — adinnâdânasamuṭṭhâne B.

Pâcittiya 18. Sâvatthiyâ AC, Vesâliyâ B.

Pâcittiya 57. channaṃ anupaṇṇattiyo A, cha anup° BC. The Suttavibhaṅga has only five anupaṇṇattis; perhaps the ordinance contained in Mahāvagga V. 13. 13 is counted as the sixth.

Pâcittiya 73. mohesaṃ B, bhikkhuṃ mohesaṃ AC.

Uddâna of the Pâcittiya section. v. 1, sahasaṇṇaṃ A, samâseyyâ B. I have written padaseyyâ, comp. vol. iv. p. 33. —v. 6. ca (after apanidhena) is wanting in the MSS.

Sekhiya 43. kâyanto ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato AC, k° ca v° ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti samanubhâsane B.

2. Pâcittiya 46. santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anâpucchâ deest in AC.

Pâcittiya 48. âpatti dukkaṭassa AC, payoge dukkaṭaṃ B.

Pâcittiya 50. payoge dukkaṭaṃ AC, âpatti dukkaṭassa B.

Pâcittiya 60. apanidhe AC, apanidhite B.

8. sajjhânaṃ AC, sajjhâyaṃ B.

II. 1. Bhikkhunîvibhaṅga, Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pâcittiya 79. sokavassaṃ AC, sokâvassaṃ B.

2. Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pâc. 79. sokavassaṃ AC, sokâvassaṃ B.

10. After the Saṃghâdisesa section B has the following words: yathâ heṭṭhâ tathâ vitthâretabbam, paccayam eva nânâkaraṇam.

III. v. 1, iti vinicchayâ D.— 2, nâyati ACD (“paññâyati” D), jâyati B.— 3, pâramiṃ B.— 6, niyati AC, ñiyati B.

—khandhakâya ca mâtikâ ti khandhakâ yâ ca mâtikâ ti attho, ayam eva vâ pâtho D.— 7, samuttâhanam niyato k° AC, samuttâhanti (corr. to °tthânâ) niyato k° B, samuttâhananiyato katan ti samuttâhanam niyato katham niyatakatam niyata-samuttâhanan ti attho D.— 56, sammukhâ dhammadesanâ B.

IV. 5. 3. After ñattiyâ dukkaṭam B inserts dvîhi kamma-vâcâhi dukkaṭam.

17. vinibbhajjivâ vinibbhajjivâ AC, vinibhujjivâ, vinibbhujjivâ vinibbhujjivâ, vinibhujjhitvâ vinibhujjhitvâ B.

18. The combination “vivâdâdhikaraṇaṇ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ ca” is wanting in the MSS. here as well as in chap. 19.

20. The section commencing ‘katham siyâ samathâ adhi-karaṇehi sammanti,’ etc., I leave entirely as it is in A, and I content myself with giving here the readings in which B and C differ from that MS. For deciding whether we have to read ‘sammati’ or ‘na sammati’ I dare not rely upon speculations of my own. Buddhaghosa unfortunately has no comment on this section. —sammukh° vivâd°: na s° B. —samm° kicc°: na s° BC. —sativ° kicc°: sammati B. —amûlḥ° kicc°: sammati B. —paṭiññ° âpatt°: na s° BC. —paṭiññ° kicc°: sammati B. —tassap° kicc°: sammati B. —tiṇ° kicc°: sammati B.

V. BUDDHAGHOSA: samukkaṭṭhapadânam kati âpattiyo ’ti yâtiyâni tattha samukkaṭṭhâni uttamâni padâni vuttâni tesam samukkaṭṭhapadânam uttamapadânam samkhepato kati âpattiyo honti. yena yena hi padena yâ yâ âpatti paññattâ sâ sâ tassa tassa padassa âpattîti vuccati, tena vuttam samukkaṭṭhapadânam kati âpattiyo ’ti. dve âpattiyo ’ti ûnavisativassam upasampâdentassa pâcittiyam sesesu sabba-padesu dukkaṭam. tisso ’ti nassant’ ete vinassant’ ete ko tehi attho ’ti vadato bheda purekkhârânam uposathakaraṇe thullaccayam, ukkhittakena saddhi uposathikaraṇe (sic) pâcittipam (sic) sesesu dukkaṭan ti, evam uposathamkhandhake tisso âpattiyo, etc.

VI. 2. saññâvimokkho, na saññâvimokkho AC, °kkhâ, na °kkhâ B. Buddhagh.: sacittakâ âpatti saññâvimokkhâ, acittakâ no saññâvimokkhâ. —The MSS. vary between atth’

âpatti . . . âpajjati, and atth' âpattim . . . âpajjati. Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the first words of chap. 3, says : atth' âpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatîti atthi âpatti yaṃ tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatîti attho. —lajjino ca yâcati AC, lajjino ca na yâcati B. —pakkâlakaṃ AC, pakkhallakaṃ B.

3. The words 'pâpasamâcarâ dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca' are wanting in B. —âgâlâya AC, âgâlâya B. BUDDHAGH. : âgâlâya ceteyyâ 'ti âgâlâya dāḥabbhāvāya ceteyya. tajjanika-kammâdikatassa vattaṃ na pûrayato icchamāno saṃgho ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyyâ 'ti attho. —°phenakâ AC. Table of Contents, agâlha° AC, âgâlha° B.

4. sâmukkamsâ AC, sâmmukajjhâhâ B. BUDDH. : cattâro samukkamsîti cattâro mahâpadesâ, te hi bhagavatâ anuppanne vatthusmiṃ sayam ukkasitvâ ukkhipitvâ ṭhapitattâ samukkamsâ 'ti vuccanti. —After cattâro pubbakiccâ B inserts cattâro pubbakaraṇâ.

5. duppaṭivinodayâ, °dayo the MSS. —aggiparicitaṃ, satthaparicitaṃ etc. the MSS. here as in Cullav. V. 5. 2. Read, °parijitaṃ. —nippaṭabjaṇ AC, nibbaṭṭab°. Comp. vol. i. p. 383. —After 'adhiṭṭhânuposatho' B goes on, sâmaggiuposatho pavâraṇâ ceva pañcama. —Table of Contents (last line), suddhipañcakâ B.

6. After 'cha anuvâdamûlâni' B inserts, cha sârâniyâ dhammâ.

7. âvakadhaññâni B. —B omits 'bhikkhussa hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ.' BUDDHAGH. : bhikkhussa na hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ hoti âpatti paṭikâtabbâ ti imâni tîpi satta-kâni dve adhammikaṇi ekaṃ dhammikaṃ. tâni tîpi pi Campeyyakhandhake niddiṭṭhâni.

10. dasa ant° diṭṭhi the MSS., instead of dasavattukâ a° d° ? —adhikaraṇe na ca ABC (in the last paragraph of the description of the Paṇḍita). —(In the first paragraph of the dasavassâ bhikkhunî) pabbâjetabbâ upasampâdetabbâ B. This paragraph and the next one stand in a strange contradiction to the 74th and 75th Bhikkhunî-Pâcittiya rules.—Before gihigatâya B inserts, bhikkhuniyâ.

VIII. 1. 5, taṃ byâkaraṇaṃ taṃ vacanapathaṃ nisâmayitvâ paṭipajjema hitâ (hitâya C) no siyâ AC, tvaṃ byâkaraṇa

ta vacanapatham nis° paṭipajjema hitāya tositāyā ti B.— 12, yathākatham B constantly here and in the following chapters.— 15, 16, dve ca anuddhamsanā dve bhedā B.— 16, ujjhāpanena pācittiyam piṇḍapātam gaṇ° B (omitting ca after vikāle).— 19, khuddakāni ca vuccare B.— 2. 7, Before sūpaṃ B inserts bhikkhu.— 10, sodasā ti soḷasa D.— 21, dve aniyatehi aṭṭha AC, dvīhi aniyatehi aṭṭhamam B, dve aniyatehi aṭṭhaman ti D.— 46, ca yaṃ B, sayam AC.— 51, mukham sañcamasamvaro AC, mukhasamsayamasamvaro B.

IX. 1. 10, āpattādh° āpatti AC, āp. na āpatti B. Comp. Cullav. IV. 14. 14.— 11, bhedakānuvattikā bhikkhu . . . na paṭinissajjanti AC, bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhūni . . . na paṭinissajjanti B. The rule alluded to (Samgh. 11) refers to both Bhikkhus and Bhikkhunīs; probably, therefore, we ought to read, bhedakānuvattakā . . . na paṭinissajjanti.

X. 1. 8, lajjisu katā AC, lajjisū vuttā B. —vuttānusandhitena ABC. BUDDH.: vatthānusandhitena kārāye ti vattānusandhinā kārāye, yā assa vattena saddhi paṭiññā sandhiyati tāya paṭiññāya kārāye ti attho.

XI. § 2, BUDDHAGHOSA: tattha diṭṭham diṭṭhenā 'ti gāthāya ayam attho: eken' eko mātugāmena saddhim ekatṭhānato nikkhamanto vā pavisanto vā diṭṭho, so taṃ pārājikena codeti. itaro tassa dassanam anujānāti, taṃ pana dassanam paṭicca pārājikam na upeti na paṭijānāti. evam ettha yan tena diṭṭhan taṃ tassa diṭṭho mayā 'ti iminā diṭṭhavanena sameti. yasmā pana itaro taṃ dassanam paṭicca dosam na paṭijānāti tasmā asuddhāparisaṅkito hoti, amūlakāparisaṅkito 'ti attho. tassa puggalassa suddho ahan ti paṭiññāya tena saddhim uposatho kātabbo (kāretabb° AC, kātabbo B). —UDĀNA, gati codanakaṇḍamhi sāsanaṃ paṭhāpayan ti AC, tati cod° sāsanaṃ paṭiṭṭhāyan ti B.

XII. 1, After yathāpaṭiññāya kāretabbo B inserts, na codako hāsetabbo.— 3, v. 4, sace ACD, sa ve B.— vv. 3, 7 Instead of paññattikusalo, paññattiyā ca kusalo we probably have to read, saññattikusalo, saññattiyā ca kusalo.— v. 7, sace AC, sa ve B.

XIII. 6, appataññū A, appakataññū C, appassuto appakataññū B.— 7, kāretabbo tena pavāraṇā AC, kātabbo t° p° B

constantly. I have written *kâretabbâ*. Comp. *Buddha-ghosa's* note at XI. 2.

XIV. 1. The third of the four questions which open this chapter (*kinti k° anattthatam*), is left out in AB. — *undriyati* AC, *utthahati* B, *udriyati* D (in the note on *Mahāvagga* VII. 1. 5). — 4, *anādiyaṃ d° A*, *anādariyaṃ d° C*, *ânādiyaḍ° B*. — *undriyyati* AC, *udritthāyati* B. — 7. 1, *saṃghā vinā*, *puggalā* (or *puggalo*) *vinā* B constantly, *saṃghādhinā*, *puggalādhinā* AC. — UDDĀNA : *palibodhā vinā simāya A*, *balibodhā vinā* (corrected into *dhinā*) *simāya C*, *palibodhā ca vini simā ca B*. — *parivāraṃ niṭṭhitam* AC, *parivāsaṃ n° B*. (The commentary has here : *Samantapāsādikāya saṃvaṇṇanāya paññattivaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā*).

XV. 2. 4, *omaddakārako* AC, *omakārako* B. — 5, Before *na kkhamaṭi* B inserts, *saṃghaṃ paṭimānaṃ*. — *uṭṭhāpetabbā A*, *upatthāpetabbo C*, *upatthāpetabbā B*, *upetabbā D*. — 7, *sampañ ca* AC, *sampañ ca* or *samphañ ca B*, *sambhañ ca* (“*nirattthakakathaṃ*”) D. — 4. 9, *pañhāpucchā* the MSS. almost constantly. — 10, *aññambyākaraṇā* the MSS. almost constantly. — 5. 5, *katamehi pañcahi B*. — 6, *asāsetuṃ* AC, *amūāpetuṃ B*. — After *pekkhetuṃ* B inserts *pasādituṃ*. — 9. 3, *paṭiṭhiyati* AC, *paṭitthiyati B*.

XVII. 13, *dhaññaraso* the MSS. — 21, *saṃgaho* (°ho corrected into °hā C) the MSS. — 27, Probably we should read, *pācittiyena dukkaṭā* (leaving out *kati*). Comp. v. 25. — 77 seqq., *vinayāni* AC, *visayāni* B constantly.

XVIII. 5, *kammaṃ* AC, *dhammaṃ B*. — *paripucchāmāno A*, *paripucchamāno C*, *paripucchimāno B*. — *atthasaṃhitam* B. — 14, *tayo pārājikā honti B*. — 17, *nissaggiye B*. — *āpajjeyya B*. — 18, *visatiyo B*. — *kareyya B*. — 28, *santatam* B. — 35, *yācato ca saṃghassa B*. — 40, *pajjheyya A*, *pajjeyya C*, *vajjeyya B*. — 42, *tena vijjati B*.

XIX. 5. 2, *vūpasame pi* (*pi* corrected into *na C*) AC, *vūpasamate B*.

CONCLUDING STANZAS. — v. 1, *maggaññu* AC, *maggañ ca B*. — 2, *sikkhakānaṃ* AC, *sissakānaṃ B*. — 3, *sabbhāvattam* (°*vattham* C) AC, *sabbam vatthum B*. — 5 °*vajjato* AC, °*vajjake B*.

INDEX TO VOLS. III.-V.

I. Names, pp. 235-239.

A. Names of persons, pp. 235-237.

B. Gods and demons, pp. 237-238.

C. Nations and tribes, geographical names, etc., pp.
238-239.

II. The Buddha, p. 240.

III. The Dhamma, pp. 240-242.

IV. The Saṃgha. Ecclesiastical law. Literature, pp. 242-253.

V. Brahmanism and non-Buddhistical sects, p. 254.

VI. Secular and daily life. Miscellaneous matter, pp. 254-257.

VII. Verses, p. 257.

Pār., S., Pāc., etc. = Bhikkhupârâjika, Bhikkhusaṃghâdisesa,
Bhikkhupâcittiya, etc.

Bhñi Pâr., etc. = Bhikkhunîpârâjika, etc.

P. = Parivâra.

In the index are omitted the materials found in the Parivâra I-III; VIII. 1; XVI, which are a mere repetition of the identical dates contained in the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga and Bhikkhunîvibhaṅga.

I. NAMES.

A. NAMES OF PERSONS.

Aṅgīrasa, *see* Index II.

Ajjuka, Pār. 2. 7. 46.

Anāthapiṇḍika (*comp.* Index I *Cs. v.* Jetavana), Pāc. 84. 3; P. 15. 1. 1.

Anuruddha, Pāc. 6. 1; 29. 1.

Abhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Ariṭṭha, Pāc. 68. 1; 69. 1; Bhnī Pār. 3. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 1. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 3; S. 2. 8.

Avakaṇṇaka, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.

Assajipunabbasukā, S. 13. 1.

Ānanda, Pār. 1. 2, 4, 7; 2. 7. 10, 46; 3. 1. 2; 4. 2; N. 1. 2; 2. 1; 3. 1; 21. 2; 28. 1; Pāc. 29. 1; 33. 4; 35. 2; 38. 1; 41. 1; 65. 1; 83. 1. Āroḥanta, Bhnī Pāc. 6. 1.

Itṭiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Uttiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Uḍāyi, S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1 sq.; An. 1. 1; 2; N. 4. 1; 5. 1; Pāc. 7. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; 61. 1; 89. 2.

Upatissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Upananda Sakyaputta, N. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 18. 1; 20. 1; 25. 1; 27. 1; Pāc. 9. 1; 42. 1; 43. 1; 44. 1; 45. 1; 46. 1, 2; 59. 1; 64. 1; 87. 1.

Upasena Vaṅgantaputta, N. 15. 1.

Upāli, Pār. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 46; N. 6. 2; Pāc. 29. 1; 72. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 52. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.; 15. 1 sqq.

Upāli, Pāc. 65. 1.

Upāli, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Uppalavaṇṇā, Pār. 1. 10. 5; N. 5. 1.

Kakusandha, Pār. 1. 3.

Kaccāna (*comp.* Mahākaccāna), S. 9. 2. 3.

Kaccāyana, Kaccāyanagotta, Pāc. 2. 2. Kaṭamarakatissaka, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pāc. 29. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 81. 1.

Kaṇḍaka, Pāc. 70. 1.

Kapila, Pār. 2. 7. 48.

Kappitaka, Bhnī Pāc. 52. 1.

Kalandakaputta, *see* Sudinna.

Kassapa, Pār. 1. 3; 4. 9. 3.

Kāṇā, Kāṇamātā, Pāc. 34. 1.

Kāpilāni, *see* Bhaddā.

Kālasumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Kirapatika, Pāc. 33. 1.

Kulavaḍḍhaka, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.

Kokālika, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pāc. 29. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 81. 1.

Konāgamana, Pār. 1. 3.

Kosiya, Kosiyaḥgotta, Pāc. 2. 2.

Khaṇḍadeviyā putta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pāc. 29. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 81. 1.

Khema, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

- Gotama, Gotamagotta (*comp.* Index II), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
 Gotami, *see* Mahâpâjâtî.
 Candakâlî, Bhnî S. 4. 1; 7. 1; 8. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 19. 1; 20. 1; 36. 1; 53. 1; 76. 1; 79. 1; P. 8. 2. 8.
 Cûladeva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Cûlanâga, *ibidem*.
 Cûlapanthaka, Pâc. 22. 1.
 Cûlâbhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Channa, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 12. 1, 2; 19. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1.
 chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû, Pâr. 2. 2, 7; 3. 2; 3. 5. 13, 22 sq., 31; N. 1. 1, 5; 7. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; 13. 1; 17. 1; 19. 1; 21. 1; 22. 1; 24. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; Pâc. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 7. 2; 9. 1; 16. 1; 17. 1; 21. 1; 24. 1; 27. 1; 28. 1; 31. 1; 37. 1; 39. 1; 47. 1; 48. 1; 49. 1; 50. 1; 52. 1; 55. 1; 60. 1; 62. 1; 63. 1; 69. 1; 70. 1; 72. 1; 73. 1; 74-82; 85. 1; 88. 1; 89-91; Pât. 2. 1. 1; Sekh. *passim*; Bhnî Pâc. 58. 1.
 chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo, Pât. 2. 1; Bhnî Pâr. 4. 1; Bhnî N. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 2. 1; 10. 1; 22. 1; 41. 1; 43. 1; 49. 1; 50. 1; 52. 1; 58. 1; 84. 1; 85. 1; 87 sqq.; Bhnî Pât. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Sekh. 1 sqq.
 Javakapnaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Jivaka (Jivakambavana), S. 8. 1. 4.
 Tissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Tissadatta, *ibidem*.
 Thullanandâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 4. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; Bhnî N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1; 14. 1; 16. 1; 23. 1; 26-30; 33-35; 45-48; 53. 1; 68. 1; 70. 1; 77 sqq.
 Dabba Mallaputta, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pâc. 13. 1, 2; 81. 1.
 Dalhika, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.
 Dâsaka, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49, etc.
 Dîgha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Dîghasumana, *ibidem*.
 [Dîpa, *see the stanzas at the end of the Parivâra.*]
 Deva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Devadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; 32. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 81. 1.
 Dhanitthaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Dhaniya, Pâr. 2. 1.
 Dhammapâlita, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Dhammarakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
 Nanda, Pâc. 92. 1.
 Nandavatî, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1.
 Nandî, *ibidem*.
 Nandivisâla, Pâc. 2. 1.
 Nâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Paṇḍaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.
 Pasenadi (râjâ P. Kosalo), Pâc. 48. 1; 53. 1; 83. 1; Bhnî S. 2. 1; Bhnî N. 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 41. 1.
 Pilindavaccha, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1.
 Punabbasu, *see* Assajipunabbasukâ.
 Puppha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Phussadeva, *ibidem*.
 Bimbisâra (râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro), Pâr. 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4. 9. 5; N. 23. 1; Pâc. 32. 8; 57. 1.
 Bijaka, Bijakapitâ, Bijakamâtâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.
 Buddharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2; P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Belatthasîsa, Pâc. 38. 1.
 Bhadda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Bhaddâ Kâpilânî, Bhnî S. 3. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 33. 1; 35. 1.
 Bhâradvâja, Bhâradvâjagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.
 Bhummajaka, *see* Mettiyabhummajakî.
 Mallikâ, Pâc. 53. 1; 83. 1.
 Mahâkaccâna, Pâc. 29. 1.
 Mahâkappina, *ibidem*.

Mahākassapa, S. 6. 1.
 Mahākotṭhita, Pāc. 29. 1.
 Mahācunda, *ibidem*.
 Mahānāga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Mahānāma Sakka, Pāc. 47. 1.
 Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, N. 17. 1; Pāc. 23. 2; Bhnī Pāc. 5. 1.
 Mahāmoggallāna (comp. Moggallāna), Pār. 1. 2; 4. 9. 1 sq.; Pāc. 29. 1.
 Mahāsīva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Mahinda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Migalaṇḍika, Pār. 3. 1.
 Migāranattā, *see* Sālha.
 Migāramâtâ, *see* Visâkhâ.
 Mettiyabhummajakâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pāc. 13. 1, 2.
 Mettiyâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1.
 Moggaliputta, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Moggallāna, Moggallānagotta (comp. Mahāmoggallāna, Sāriputtamoggallānâ), S. 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 2. 2.
 Ratthapāla, S. 6. 1. 5.
 Râhula, Pāc. 5. 2; 29. 1.
 Revata, Pāc. 29. 1.
 Lakkhaṇa, Pār. 4. 9. 1 sq.
 Licchavi, *see* Index I D.
 Vaṅgantaputta, *see* Upasena.
 Vassakâra, Pār. 2. 1. 4.
 Vāsitha, Vāsithagotta, S. 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 2. 2.
 Vipassī, Pār. 1. 3.

Visâkhâ Migāramâtâ, An. 1. 1; 2; Pāc. 84. 2.
 Vessabhû, Pār. 1. 3.

Sakya, etc., *see* Index I C.
 Saṃgharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 2. 2.
 sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû, Pār. 3. 5. 22 sq.; Pāc. 15. 1; 17. 1; 37. 1; 52. 1; 53. 1; 55. 1; 60. 1; 65. 1; 74. 1; 75. 1; 77. 1.
 Saddhâ, Pār. 1. 10. 24.
 Samuddadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pāc. 29. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 81. 1.
 Sambala, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Saviṭṭhaka, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Sâgata, Pāc. 51. 1.
 Sâriputta, Pār. 1. 3; N. 1. 2; 21. 2; Pāc. 29. 1; 31. 2.—Sâriputtamoggallānâ, Sâriputtâ, S. 13. 1.
 Sâlha Migāranattâ, Bhnī Pār. 1. 1; 2. 1.
 Sikhî, Pār. 1. 3.
 Siggava, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Siva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Sudinna Kalandakaputta, Pār. 1. 5.
 Sundara, Pār. 1. 10. 11.
 Sundarīnandâ, Bhnī Pār. 1. 1; 2. 1; Bhnī S. 5. 1; 6. 1.
 Supabbâ, Pār. 1. 10. 23.
 Sumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Seniya, *see* Bimbisâra.
 Seyyasaka, S. 1. 1.
 Sonaka, P. 1. 1, pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Sobhita, Pār. 4. 9. 7.
 Hatthaka Sakyaputta, Pāc. 1. 1.
 Hârîta, Pār. 4. 9. 3.

B. GODS AND DEMONS.

Accharâ, Pār. 1. 5. 7.
 amanussa, Pār. 3. 5. 28.
 cātumahārâjikâ devâ, Pār. 1. 5. 9.
 Tâvatimsâ devâ, *ibidem*.
 Tusitâ devâ, *ibidem*.
 devâ, devatâ, Pār. 1. 8. 4; 3. 3; 4. 8. 6; Pāc. 4. 2. 1; P. 6. 5, 11; 15. 14. 2.—rukke adhivathâ devatâ, Pāc. 11. 1.—sadevaka, Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq.

nâga, nâgarâjâ, S. 6. 1. 3; Pāc. 51. 1.—nâgî, Pār. 1. 10. 4.
 Nimmânaratî devâ, Pār. 1. 5. 9.
 Paranimmitavasavattî devâ, *ibidem*.
 peta, Pār. 2. 6. 4; 3. 1. 5.—petî, Pār. 1. 10. 14; S. 2. 2. 1, etc.
 Brahmaloaka, Brahmakâyîkâ devâ, Pār. 1. 5. 9.—sâbrahmaka, Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq.

bhumma devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.
 Maṇikanṭha nāgarājâ, S. 6. 1. 3.
 Mārakâyikâ devatâ, Pâr. 3. 1.—samâ-
 raka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.

yakkha, Pâr. 3. 1. 5.; 5. 24 sq.; 4.
 9.—yakkhî, yakkhinî, Pâr. 1. 10.
 14; S. 2. 2. 1, 4. 3 etc.
 Yâmâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.

C. NATIONS AND TRIBES, GEOGRAPHICAL NAMES, ETC.

Aggâlava cetiya, N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1;
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1.
 Aciravattî, Pâr. 2. 7. 30; Pâc. 53. 1;
 84. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 2. 1; 21. 1.
 Andhavana, Pâr. 1. 10. 18; 2. 7. 36;
 N. 5. 1.
 Ambatittha, Pâc. 51. 1.
 Ârâmikagâma, N. 23. 1.
 Âlavî, Âlavaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 7 sq., 30;
 S. 6. 1; N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1, 2;
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1; P. 8. 1.
 Isigilipassa, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S. 8. 1. 4.
 Uttarakuru, Pâr. 1. 2.
 Uttarâpathaka, Pâr. 1. 2.
 Kappakujjâ, Pâr. 1. 4.
 Kapilavatthu, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc.
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1;
 Bhnî Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1.—Kâpila-
 vatthava, P. 8. 1. 24.
 Kalandakagâma, Pâr. 1. 5.
 Kalandakanivâpa, *see* Veḷuvana.
 Kâlasilâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Kâlînga, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.
 Kâsî, S. 13. 1. 3, 5; Pâc. 84. 3.
 Kîṭâgiri, S. 13. 1.
 Kokanada pâsâda, Sekh. 55 sq.
 Kosambî, Pâr. 2. 7. 48; S. 7. 1; 12.
 1; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pâc. 5. 2; 12.
 1; 19. 1; 51. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1;
 Sekh. 51; P. 8. 1.—Kosambaka,
 P. 5. 10.
 Kosalâ janapadâ, N. 16. 1; Pâc. 6. 1;
 31. 2; 36. 1; 67. 1; 85. 2 sq.;
 Bhnî S. 3. 3 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 17. 1.
 Comp. Index I A, s.v. Pasenadi.
 Gaṅgâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 5. 8; S. 6. 1. 3.
 Gijjhakûṭa, Pâr. 2. 1. 1 sq., 7. 11;
 3. 5. 13; 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 4; 9. 1.

Gotamaka cetiya, N. 1. 1.
 Gomatakanandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Ghositârâma, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc.
 12. 1; 19. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1; Sekh.
 51.
 Campâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; P. 17. 67 sq.—
 Campeyyaka, P. 5. 9.
 Cetiyâ, Pâc. 51. 1.
 Corapapâta, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Jambudîpa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.—Jambusi-
 rivhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Jâtîyâvana, Pâr. 1. 10. 17.
 Jîvakambavana, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Jetavana (Sâvatthiyam . . . Jetavane
 Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme), S. 1. 1;
 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An.
 1. 1, 2; N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1;
 7. 1 etc. P. 15. 1. 1.
 Takkasilâ, Pâc. 2. 1.
 Tapodâ, Pâr. 4. 9. 4; Pâc. 57. 1.—
 Tapodakandarâ, Tapodârâma, S. 8.
 1. 4.
 Tambapaṇṇi, P. 1. 1 pag. 3, 5, 49 etc.
 Tindukakandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Nalerupucimanda, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.
 Nigrodhârâma, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc.
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1;
 Bhnî Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1.
 paccantimâ janapadâ, Pâc. 57. 7; P.
 6. 4. 5.
 Paṭiyâlloka, Pâc. 34. 1; 66. 1.
 Payâgapatitthâna, Pâr. 1. 4.
 Pilindagâma, N. 23. 1.
 Badarikârâma, Pâc. 5. 2.
 Bârânasî, Pâr. 1. 4; 2. 7. 47; Sekh.
 69.

Bhaggā, Pāc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.; P. 8. 1.

Bhaddavatikā, Pāc. 51. 8.

Bhaddiya, Pār. 1. 10. 17.

Bhārukacchaka, Pār. 1. 10. 22.

Bhesakaḷāvana, Pāc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.

Magadhamahāmatta, Pār. 2. 1. 4.—
Māgadha, *ibidem*. Comp. Bimbisāra
(Index I A.).

majjhimā janapadā, P. 6. 4.

Maddakucchi, S. 8. 1. 4.

Malla, *see* Dabba (Index I A.).

Mahāvāna, Pār. 1. 4, 5, 6, 10, 19 sq.;
3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pāc.
8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnī
Pāc. 52. 1.

Rājagaha, Pār. 1. 10. 11, 23; 2. 1,
7. 45; 4. 9; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1;
10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1; 18. 1; 23.
1; 26. 1; Pāc. 13. 1; 29. 1, 2;
32. 1, 7; 34. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57.
1; 65. 1; 66. 1; 81. 1; Pāt. 2. 1;
Bhnī Pāc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81.
1; P. 8. 1.

Rohaṇa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

Licchavi, Pār. 1. 5. 8; 4. 9. 5; Bhnī
S. 2. 1.—Licchavikumārakā, Pār.
1. 10. 25.

Vaggumudā (Vaggumudātīriya), Pār.
3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1; Pāc. 8. 1.

Vajjī, Pār. 1. 5, 7; 4. 1. 1; Pāc. 8.
1.—Vajjigāma, Pār. 1. 5. 4.—
Vajjiputtaka, Pār. 1. 7, 10. 2.

Vebhāra, S. 8. 1. 4.

Verañjā (Verañja), Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq.

Veluvana (Kalandakanivāpa), Pār. 4.
9. 1; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1;
11. 1; N. 5. 1; 18. 1; 26. 1; Pāc.
13. 1; 29. 1; 32. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1;
57. 1; 65. 1; 81. 1; Pāt. 2. 1;

Bhnī Pāc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1;
81. 1.

Vesālī, Pār. 1. 4 sqq., 10. 19 sq., 25;
2. 7. 46; 3. 1. 1 sq.; 4. 1. 1 sq.;
N. 1. 1; 12. 1; Pāc. 8. 1; 33. 1;
40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnī S. 2. 1; Bhnī
Pāc. 52. 1; P. 6. 10; 8. 1.—Vesā-
lika, Pār. 1. 7, 10. 2.

Sakkā (comp. Mahānāma, Index I A.)
N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pāc. 23. 1; 47. 1;
86. 1; Pāt. 4. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 5. 1;
58. 1; P. 8. 1.

Sakyakula, Pār. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyaputta,
see Index II, comp. Upananda,
Hatthaka (Index I A.).—samanā
Sakyaputtiyā, *see* Index IV. Comp.
Sākiya.

Samkassa, Pār. 1. 4.

Sattapaṇṇiguhā, S. 8. 1. 4.

Sappaṇḍikapabbhāra, S. 8. 1. 4.

Sappinikā, Pār. 4. 9. 6.

Sākiyā, Sākiyāniyo, Sākiyadāsakā,
Pāt. 4. 1.

Sāketa, N. 1. 2; 6. 2; 21. 2; Pāc.
27. 2; 28. 2; 58. 1; Bhnī S. 3. 2;
Bhnī Pāc. 35. 1.

Sāgalā, Pār. 2. 7. 49.

Sāvattī (see also the passages quoted
s. v. Jetavana), Pār. 1. 10. 18, 24;
2. 7. 35 sq.; S. 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1;
An. 1. 1; N. 5. 1; 6. 2; 15. 1;
16. 1; 30. 1; Pāc. 6. 1; 7. 1; 9.
1; 25. 1; 27. 2; 28. 2; 31. 1, 2;
36. 1; 58. 1; 66. 1; 67. 1; 82. 1;
84. 2, 3; 85. 2 sq.; Pāt. 1. 1; 3.
1 sq.; Bhnī S. 2. 1; 3. 2 sqq.;
4. 1; Bhnī N. 2. 1; Bhnī Pāc.
1. 1; 11 sqq.; 17. 1; 35. 1; 55
sqq.; P. 8. 1; 15. 1.

Sitavana, S. 8. 1. 4.

Sumsumāragira, Pāc. 56. 1; Sekh.
55 sq.

Soreyya, Pār. 1. 4.

Himavanta, S. 6. 1. 4.

II. THE BUDDHA.

Aṅgīrasa, P. 3. 5.
 anantadassī, P. 4. 4.
 ādiccabandhu, P. 8. 1. 27, 2. 9 sq.;
 14. 6; 17. 11 etc.
 Gotama, Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq., 4; S. 10. 1;
 Pāc. 32. 8; 41. 1; P. 8. 1. 27.
 jina, P. 18. 21.—jinasāsana, Bhnī
 Pār. 3. 2; Bhnī S. 4. 2.—anantaji-
 nena tādīnā, P. 17. 75 sq.
 tathāgata, Pār. 1. 1. 2 sq., 2. 1, 3. 4,
 4; 4. 1. 2 sq.; Pāc. 8. 1; 51. 1;
 P. 6. 3; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.
 dhammasāmī, Pār. 2. 1. 2.
 buddha (buddho bhagavā, buddhā bha-
 gavanto), Pār. 1. 1. 1 etc., 3. 1; 4.
 1. 2; S. 13. 1. 5; Pāc. 4. 2. 1;
 7. 4. 1; 8. 1; P. 6. 2; 8. 1. 27, 2.
 9 sq.; 17. 11 etc.; 18. 5.—buddha
 (or, bhagavā Gotamo), dhamma,
 saṃgha, Pār. 1. 1. 9; 1. 7; An. 1.
 2. 1; P. 15. 1. 14, etc. Comp.
 S. 12. 1.—buddhacanda, buddhā-
 dicca, P. 3. 2.—buddhāvacaṇa, Pāc.
 22. 1.—buddhānubuddha, Pār. 1. 3.
 2 sq.—sambuddha, P. 8. 2. 6.—

abhisambuddha, Pār. 1. 1. 4.—
 sammāsambuddha, sammāsambodhi,
 Pār. 1. 1. 4; 4. 9. 3.—pacceka-
 buddha, P. 6. 2.
 bhagavā, P. 6. 3 *et passim*.—bhagavā
 arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, Pār. 1.
 1. 1.—bhagavā jānaṃ passaṃ ara-
 haṃ sammāsambuddho, P. 1. 1 *et*
passim.
 mahesi, P. 18. 2.
 lokavidū, Pār. 1. 1. 1.
 Sakyaputta, Pār. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyamuni,
 P. 3. 5.—samanā Sakyaputtiyā, *see*
 Index IV.
 satthā, Pār. 1. 3. 4.—satthavaṇṇa, N.
 18. 2; 19. 2.
 sugata, Pār. 1. 1. 1, 3. 4; P. 8. 2.
 46; 18. 29, 40.—sugataṅgula, Pāc.
 87.—sugatacīvarappamāṇa, Pāc. 92.
 sugatavidatthi, S. 6. 1. 6, 2. 1; 15.
 1 sq.; Pāc. 89 sqq.; Bhnī Pāc.
 22. 1.
 The six Buddhas who preceded Gotama,
 Pār. 1. 3.

III. THE DHAMMA.

Akiriya, akiriyaṇā, Pār. 1. 1. 3.
 agatigamana, P. 6. 4. 1. 10 sq.
 attabhāvaapaṭilābha, Pār. 4. 9.
 anattā, P. 3. 1.
 anantara, P. 18. 22 sq. Comp. ānanta-
 rika.
 anariyavohāra, P. 6. 4.
 anāgāmi, anāgāmiphala, Pār. 4. 1;
 4; Pāc. 8.
 animitta, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.
 auupādā, P. 12. 2. Comp. upādāna.
 antaggāhika, P. 6. 10.
 antarāyika, Pāc. 68. 1 sq.; 69. 2;
 70. 1 sq.
 appaṇihita, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.

(abhiññā,) chaḷabhiññā, Pār. 4. 1;
 Pāc. 8.
 abhinibbidhā, Pār. 1. 1. 6 sq.
 arahaṃ (arahā), Pār. 1. 1. 1, 10. 17;
 4. 1, 8. 3, 8. 11, 8. 14; Pāc. 8;
 53. 1; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.;
 8. 2. 53.—arahatta, Pār. 1. 5. 9;
 S. 8. 1. 1.—arahattaphala, Pār.
 4. 4.
 ariyapuggala, P. 6. 2.
 ariyamagga, *see* magga.
 ariyavohāra, P. 6. 4.
 avijjā, Pār. 1. 1. 4 sq.—avijjāsava,
 Pār. 1. 1. 8.
 asubha, asubhabhāvanā, Pār. 3. 1.

âghâtavavthu, âghâtapatiṭṭhinaya, P. 6. 9, 10.

ânañja, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 9. 6.

ânantarika, P. 6. 5. Comp. anantara.

ânâpânasatisamâdhi, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.

âbhicetasika, P. 6. 7.

âsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8, 5. 11; 4. 8. 12;

P. 6. 2, 7; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.—

âsavatṭhâniyâ dhammâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.

iddhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1. 3.—

iddhipâda, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.—

iddhipâṭihâriya, N. 23. 1. 3.—ma-

hiddhika, Pâr. 4. 8. 3.

indriya, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.—

ekindriya jîva, S. 7. 1. Comp.

jîvitindriya.

ucchedavâda, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.

uttarimanussadhamma, Pâr. 4. 1 sq.;

N. 23. 1. 3; Pâc. 8; P. 8. 2. 7.

upapajjati, Pâr. 1. 5. 11.

upapâta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7.

(upâdâna,) anupâdâ, anupâdâya, Pâr.

1. 3. 2; P. 12. 2.—anupâdâna, sau-

pâdâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2.

upakkhaka, upekkhâsatipârisuddhi,

Pâr. 1. 1. 5.

upapajjati, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.

ekodibhâva, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.

kappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6; 4. 9. 7.—saṃ-

vattakappa, vivattakappa, saṃvattâ-

vivattakappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6.

kamma, Pâr. 4. 9. 2 etc.—kammâpatha,

P. 6. 10.—yathâkammûpaga, Pâr.

1. 1. 7.

kâma, S. 1. 1. 2, etc.—kâmaguṇa, Pâr.

3. 2 sq.—kâmâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.

kâyasamkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.

kilesa, kilesapahâna, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.;

Pâc. 8. 2.

cakkhu (dibba), Pâr. 1. 1. 7; P. 6. 7.

citta, Pâr. 1. 1. 5 sq.; 1. 3. 2; 3. 1.

3, 3; 4. 2 sq.; S. 1. 1. 1; 2. 1. 2,

2. 1; 3. 1. 2, 2; P. 15. 8. 14. sq.—

cittasamkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.—cittup-

pâda, Pâr. 2. 7. 2.—acittaka, sa-

cittaka, kusalcitta, akusalacitta,

abyâkatacitta, P. 16. 1.—adhicitte,

P. 15. 1. 5.—paracittavidû, Pâr. 4.

8. 6.

cuta, cuti, Pâr. 1. 1. 6, 7.

cetanâ, S. 1. 2. 1.—sañcetanika, S. 1.

1; 2, etc.

jîvitindriya, Pâr. 3. 3.

jhâna, Pâr. 1. 1. 5; 4. 1, 3 sq.; Pâc.

8; P. 6. 7.—jhâyî, S. 8. 1. 4.

ñâna, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.—

ñânadassana, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8.

2; P. 12. 2; 15. 8. 13.—alamari-

yañânadassana, Pâr. 4. 1. 3, 2.

tapoguṇa, S. 8. 2.

tejodhâtû, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 51. 1.

diṭṭhadhammika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7.

2; 19. 2 sq.

diṭṭhâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.

dukkha, dukkhasamudaya, dukkhanî-

rodha, dukkhanîrodhagâminî paṭi-

padâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.

nibbâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2;

P. 3. 1; 8. 2. 53.—nibbuta, P. 18.

5.—parinibbuta, P. 6. 3.—anupâdâ-

parinibbâna, P. 12. 2.

niraya, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 5. 11; 3. 4. 9, 5.

29; 4. 1. 2 sq.; 4. 9; Bhui Pâc.

19. 6 sq.; P. 15. 13. 1 etc.—mahâ-

niraya, Pâr. 4. 9. 4.—nerayika,

Pâc. 2. 2.

paccekebuddha, P. 6. 2.

paññakkhaudha, P. 15. 8. 13.—adhi-

paññâya, P. 15. 1. 5.

patibhâna, P. 6. 5; 15. 8. 14 sq.

paṭisambhida, P. 15. 8. 14 sq.

pâramî, P. 3. 3.

puthujjana, P. 1. 1. 1 sq.; 2. 1. 1

sq.; 6. 2.

punabbhavâbhiniḍḍatti, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.

pubbenivâsa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6; P. 6. 7.
 pettivisaya, Bhnî Pâc. 19. 2. 2.
 (phala,) âgataphala, An. 1. 2. 1.—
 phalasacchikiriya, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.;
 Pâc. 8. 2.

bala, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
 bojjhaṅga, *ibidem*.
 bodhipakkhika, Pâr. 1. 7.
 bhavâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
 bhâvanâ, Pâr. 1. 7.

magga, ariyamagga, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc.
 8. 2; P. 8. 2. 41.—maggabhâvanâ,
 Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.
 mano, Pâr. 3. 3.

lokadhamma, P. 6. 8.

vicâra, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
 vijjâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 3 sq.; Pâc.
 8. 2.—tevijja, Pâr. 4. 1; Pâc. 8.
 viññâṇa, Pâr. 3. 3.
 vitakka, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.—kânavitakka,
 Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2, 5. 3.—
 parivitakka, S. 8. 1. 1 etc.

vidhamâna, P. 6. 9.
 vinivaranatâ, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.
 vihava, P. 8. 2. 53.
 vimutti, P. 12. 2.—vimuttikkhandha,
 P. 15. 8. 13.—vimuccati, vimutta,
 Pâr. 1. 1. 8, 3. 2.—yathâvimutta,
 P. 15. 8. 14 sq.—vimocayati, Pâr.
 3. 1. 3.—cetovimutti, paññâvimutti,
 P. 6. 7. 11.—vimokkha, Pâr. 4. 3
 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 12. 2. Comp.
 saññâvimokkha.
 vitarâga, avitarâga, Pâr. 1. 3. 2; 3.
 1. 1.

sakadâgâmi, sakadâgâmi-phala, Pâr. 4.
 1, 4; Pâc. 8.

sagga, Pâr. 1. 1. 7; 3. 2 sq.; 3. 4. 9
 sq.; 3. 5. 29; S. 1. 3. 1, 2; P. 15.
 13. 1 etc.

saṃkhâra, saṃkhata, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; P.
 3. 1.

saññâvimokkha, P. 6. 2.

saññoga, S. 1. 1. 2.

saññojana, Pâr. 4. 8. 5.

satipatṭhâna, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.

Comp. Pâc. 51. 1.—satim upatṭha-
 peti, Pâr. 3. 1. 3, comp. Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
 satta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 2. 2; 4. 9; P. 6. 7.
 samâdhi, Pâr. 4. 3 sq., 9. 6; N. 5. 1.
 1; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 4. 1. 15; 12. 2.—
 samâdhikkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—
 samâdhija, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.—ânâpâna-
 satisamâdhi, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.—samâda-
 hati, *ibidem*.—samâhita, Pâr. 1. 1.
 5 sq.

samâpatti, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 2. 2;
 8. 2.—asubhasamâpatti, Pâr. 3. 1.
 samparâyika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7. 2;
 10. 5; 12. 3; 19. 2 sq.

sambodhiparâyana, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.

sammappadhâna, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
 sâmmukkaṃsa, P. 6. 4.

silâ, P. 4. 1. 15.—silakkhandha, S. 8.
 2; P. 15. 2. 9, 8. 13.—adhisile, P.
 15. 1. 5.

suññata, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.

sekha (asekha), Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 1. 1.
 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.

soṭâpanna, soṭâpatti, soṭâpattiphala,
 Pâr. 1. 3. 4; 4. 1, 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 8.

IV. THE SAṂGHA. ECCLESIASTICAL LAW. LITERATURE.

Akappiya, P. 6. 5.
 agâraṇa, P. 4. 1. 1, 8, 10.
 aṇḍabyâkarana, aṇḍam byâkaroti, Pâr.
 4. 2; 4. 8. 1, 8; P. 15. 4. 10.
 aṇḍavâdaka, Pâc. 12.
 aṇḍâvihita, P. 15. 14. 4.

atṭhaka, P. 17. 81 sq.
 atṭhavâcika, P. 6. 8.
 atiritta, anatiritta, Pâc. 35. 2 sq.; 36.
 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 15. 4. 4.—akatâ-
 tiritta, katâtiritta, P. 6. 5.
 attâdâna, P. 15. 5. 5.

atthata, P. 14. 1. Comp. kaṭhina.
atthāra, atthāraṇa, anattāraṇa, P. 14.

1. 4; 2 sq. Comp. kaṭhina.

aduṭṭhulla, see duṭṭhulla.

addhānasamuṭṭhāna, P. 3. 11, 49 sqq.

adhammakamma, Pāc. 12. 3 etc.

adhikaraṇa, S. 8. 1. 9, 2; 9. 1 sq.;

Pāc. 63; Bhuṇi S. 7. 1 sq.; Bhuṇi

Pāc. 45; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8,

14, 16; 2. 6, 8, 14, 16; 4. 1. 1,

17; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 etc.; 4. 17, 20;

9. 1. 1 sq.; 9. 14; 12. 3; 13. 1;

15. 3. 2; 15. 10. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.—

adhikaraṇasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—

adhikaraṇasamatha, vol. iv. p. 207,
351.

adhiṭṭhānuposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.

adhiṭṭheti (adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhita, adhi-

ṭṭhāna, adhiṭṭhātābba), N. 1. 3, 4;

3. 2. 2 sqq.; 22. 2; 23. 2; 28. 2;

Pāc. 19. 1 sq.; Bhuṇi N. 1. 2; 2. 1

sq.; P. 6. 2, 5, 9, 11; 14. 2 sq.;

18. 28.

adhipātīmokkha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.

anaññāpācittiya, P. 6. 4; 8. 2. 9 sq.

ananuññātasamuṭṭhāna, P. 3. 11, 60 sq.

anavasesa, see sāvasesa.

anādariya, Pāc. 54; Sekh. 1 sqq.;

Bhuṇi Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 2; 18. 43.

anāmantaçāra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.

aniyata, An. 1 sq.; P. 8. 2. 38.

anissita, see nissaya.

anupaññatti (anupaññatta), P. 1. 1. 1

sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 6. 1, 3, 5, 10;

19. 4.

anumodaka (ananumodaka), P. 14. 1

sq., 4.

anuyoga, P. 6. 3; 15. 5. 4, 7; 7. 4;

8. 8.—anuyogavatta, P. 10. 5;

12. 3.

anuloma (anulomika), P. 10. 4 sq.

anuvādamūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 14; 6. 6.

anuvādādhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P.

4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.

anuvijjaka, P. 10. 3; 11. 1, 4; 12. 1.

anusandhivacanapatha, P. 6. 5, 10;

10. 7 sq.; 10. 18 sq.; 11. 5; 15. 3, 6,

4. 8, 5. 8 etc.

anussāvanā (anussāvanato), P. 13. 7;

15. 3. 9; 15. 10. 9; 15. 11, 12;

19. 1.

antarāyika (anantarāyika), P. 6. 1, 11.

antarubbhāra, P. 14. 7. Comp. N.

1. 3. 1.

antevāsi (antevāsika), Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.;

4. 8. 3; S. 5. 4. 14; 9. 2. 3; Pāc.

17. 2. 3; Bhuṇi Pāc. 34. 2. Comp.

Pāc. 83. 3.—antevāsibhikkhuṇi

(antevāsini), Pār. 2. 7. 45; Bhuṇi

Pār. 1. 1; Bhuṇi S. 3. 1; 9. 1; Bhuṇi

Pāc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 27. 1;

35. 2.

apalokanakamma, Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2;

13. 3; 19. 1, 3.

appaṭikamma, see sappaṭikamma.

appamattakavissajjaka, Pāc. 13. 3;

81. 2; P. 15. 13. 1.

abbhutadhamma, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.

abbheti (abbhāna), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhuṇi

S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3;

vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—

abbhānāraha, P. 15. 14. 7.

abbhokāsika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 6.

abhidhamma, Pāc. 72. 2. 3; Bhuṇi

Pāc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5; 15. 1. 4.

abhinivaya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 4.

abhisamācārika, P. 15. 1. 5.

amūḥhavinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.;

6. 3; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1,

4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.

aruṇuggamana (aruṇugga), N. 1. 3. 2;

2. 3; 3. 2. 2; 21. 3; 29. 2; Pāc.

37. 2; 85. 5; Bhuṇi S. 3. 5; Bhuṇi

N. 1. 2; Bhuṇi Pāc. 15. 2; P. 6.

2, 7, 8, 11; 17. 3 sq. Comp. Pāc.

5. 3. 3; 49. 2; P. 14. 1, 4; 18. 31.

avippavāsa, P. 18. 1.

avissajjiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.

avebhaṅgiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.

asādhāraṇa, see sādāraṇa.

āgantuka, Pār. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 5;

Pāc. 8. 1; P. 6. 4; 9. 1. 3; 15.

10. 10.

āgama, P. 12. 1. comp. 13. 6.—āgatā-

gama, Pāc. 83. 1.

- âgâlâhâya ceteti, P. 6. 3.
 âcarinî, Bhnî S. 2. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 61. 2; 62. 2, etc.
 âcariya, Pâr. 1. 8. 2. sq.; S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 65. 2.—âcariyaparamparâ, P. 6. 5. 10.
 âcâravipatti, P. 4. 5. 2; 4. 6; 8. 2. 5; 9. 1. 8 sq.; 10. 22; 11. 1.
 âjîvavipatti, P. 4. 5. 4; 8. 2. 7.
 âdikammika, Pâr. 1. 9. 8 etc.
 âdibrahmacariyaka, P. 15. 1. 5.
 âpatti, P. 4. 1. 1 sq., 6. 5; 6. 1 sq.; 17. 1 sq. *et passim*.—âpattâdhikarâṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.—âpattikkhandha, P. 1. 1. 1 sq.; 1. 4, 8, 12, 16; 2. 4, 8, 12, 16; 4. 1. 1, 3; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 sq.; 4. 6. 5; 17. 75 sq.—âpattisamuttâna, *see* samuttâna.—âpattisamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
 âraññaka, Pâr. 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.; Pât. 4. P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 1.
 ârâma, Pâr. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2; 2. 4. 1, 10; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1. 1; 3. 1; 8. 1. 7; Pâc. 31. 1; 37. 1; 50. 2. 2; 84. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 3. 2, 14; 29. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 41; 51; 84. 2.—ârâmakotthaka, S. 8. 1. 7.—ârâmavattthu, Pâr. 2. 4. 13; 4. 1. 3.—ârâmûpacâra, N. 29. 2.—âjjhârâma, N. 18. 2; Pâc. 83. 2 sq.
 ârâmika, Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 3; N. 18. 2; 19. 2; 23. 1; Pâc. 14. 2; 25. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 51. 4.—ârâmikapesa, P. 15. 13. 14.
 âvasatha, Bhnî Pâc. 48.—âvasathacivara, Bhnî Pâc. 47.—âvasathapinda, Pâc. 31. 1 sq.—âjjhâvasathe, N. 18. 2.
 âvâsa, N. 6. 2, etc.—âvâsapalibodha, P. 14. 6.
 âvâsika, Pâr. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 1; P. 6. 4; 15. 10. 10, 13. 1.
 âveṇi, P. 15. 10. 10.
 â-âvacchedika, P. 14. 6. sq.
 itivuttaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
 ukkoṭeti (ukkoṭa, ukkotana), Pâc. 63; P. 9. 1. 1 sq.
 ukkhipati (ukkhitta, ukkhittaka), Bhnî Pâr. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 4. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 53. 1; P. 6. 1, 2; 17. 49 sq.; 18. 4.—ukkhittânuvattaka, P. 9. 1. 11.
 ukkhepaniyakamma, Pâc. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1. 3.
 ujjhâpanaka, Pâc. 13. 1 sq.
 ulâna, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pâc. 22. 1.
 uddâlanaka, Pâc. 88; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.
 uddharâṇa, P. 19. 1. 12.—Comp. paccuddharati.
 upajjha, Pâr. 1. 10. 6.—upajjhâya, Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 1. 5. 8; 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 38. 1; 65. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1.—upajjhâ, upajjhâyâ, Bhnî S. 2. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 61. 2; 62. 2; 69. 2 etc.
 upatthâka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46; S. 7. 1; N. 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 27. 1; Pâc. 19. 1.—upatthâkakula, Pâr. 2. 7. 25, 45, 47; An. 1. 1; Pâc. 46. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 26. 1; 29. 1.
 upatthânasâlâ, Pâr. 3. 1. 2; Pâc. 5. 1; 15. 2; 16. 2; 17. 2.
 upasampadâ (upasampâdeti, upasampaṇṇa), Pâr. 1. 5. 4; 1. 7; 1. 8. 1; 1. 10. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 2; Pâc. 21. 3; 65. 1 sq.; 77. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 77. 1; 78. 1; P. 5. 1. 1; 6. 2, 5, 6, 8, 10, 11; 7. 1; 15. 1. 4 sq.; 17. 21 sq., 55 sq.; 18. 21, 39; 19. 1. 9; 19. 3.—Comp. ekatoupasampannâ.
 upassaya, *see* bhikkhunûpassaya.
 upâsaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; 1. 8. 2; 2. 7. 43; 3. 2; 4. 3; 4. 8. 7; S. 5. 2; 13. 1. 3 sq.; N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; 18. 2; 19. 2; Pâc. 4. 1; 5. 1; 34. 1; 41. 1; 51. 1; 83. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1; Bhnî N. 2. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1; 7. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1; 8. 1; 30. 1.—upâsikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 23 sq.; An. 1. 1, 2. 1; 2. 1 sq.; Pâc. 7. 2; 34. 1.
 uposatha, S. 8. 3. 1; 9. 2. 3; Bhnî

- Pâc. 59; P. 5. 1. 2; 6. 2, 3; 11. 2, 5.—uposathakamma, P 7. 1.—uposathagga, Pâr. 2. 7. 44.—uposathapucchaka, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 59.—uposathika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pât. 3. 4.
- ubbâhikâ, P. 6. 10; 15. 9. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.
- ubbhata, N. 1. 2, 3; 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1 sq.—ubbhâra, P. 6. 8; 14. 3. Comp. sahubbhâra, antarubbhâra.
- ubhatobyañjanaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- ubhatosamgha, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 2. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 30. 1; 57; vol. iv. p. 242.
- ummattaka, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8 etc.
- ekatoupasampannâ, N. 4. 2. 2; 5. 3. 2; Pâc. 23. 3; 26. 2; 29. 3; Pât. 1. 2.
- ekavâcika, P. 17. 21 sq.
- ekâsanika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 11.
- ekâkalomakasaṃuttâhâna, P. 1. 1 pâc. 6, 31, 32, 37, 38 etc.; P. 2. 1 pâc. 1, 6 etc.; P. 3. 11, 41 sqq.
- ehi bhikkhu, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21. —ehi bhikkhunî, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
- okâsakamma, P. 6. 3; 11. 3; 12. 2; 15. 2. 8, 3. 2, 4. 7, 5. 4, 9. 4.
- onojjetî, Pâc. 82. 1.
- opamma, P. 12. 2.
- ovadati, ovâda, Pâc. 21 sq.; 26. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 56. 2; 58; 59; 68. 2; P. 15. 8. 7 sq. Comp. bhikkhuno-vâdaka.—ovâdupasamkamana, Pâc. 21. 3.
- osâreti, Pâc. 21. 3; 22. 2; 69. 2. 3; Bhnî Pâr. 3. 2. 1; Bhnî S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 6. 2.—osâraṇâ, osâraṇiya, P. 6. 2; 19. 1. 12; 19. 3.
- ohiyyaka, N. 5. 1. 2; Pâc. 42. 2.
- kāthina, N. 1. 2; 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1 sq.; 28. 2; Pâc. 32. 9. 1; 46. 6; Bhnî N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 29. 2; 30. 1; P. 6. 2, 8; 14. 1 sq.; 18. 31.—kāthinaka, P. 5. 1. 7.—kāthinattâhâra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.—kāthinasaṃ-
- uttâhâna (kāthinaka), P. 1. 1 niss. 23, 28, 29, pâc. 14, 15 etc.; P. 2. 1 niss. 1, pâc. 15 etc.; P. 3. 10, 37 sqq.—kāthinuddhâra, N. 28. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 30; P. 14. 6, 7. Comp. attâhâra, ubbhata.
- katikâ, Pâr. 4. 8. 14; N. 10. 1. 2; 15. 1.—katikasaṃthâna, S. 8. 1. 4.
- kappa (kappakata, akappakata), Pâc. 58. 2; Bhnî S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 18. 28, 40.
- kappiya, N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5.—kappiyakâraka, N. 20. 2; Pâc. 40. 3.—kappiyakata, akappiyakata, Pâc. 35. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.
- kamma, Pâc. 63; 79. 1 sq.; 80. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 4. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 53. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5, 7; 8. 2. 34; 9. 1. 3, 7; 12. 3; 13. 1, 3; 15. 1. 6 sq., 2. 1 sq., 3. 5, 8. 1, etc.; 17. 71 sq., 83 sq., 89 sq.; 18. 24 sq.; 19. 1.—kammadosa, P. 6. 2; 17. 67 sq., 85 sq.—kammappatta, P. 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—kammalakkhaṇa, P. 19. 1. 2.—kammavattthu, P. 6. 2.—kammavâcâ, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; Pâc. 80. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 3. 2. 1; P. 7. 1, etc.—kammavipatti, kamma-sampatti, P. 17. 69 seq., 87 seq.; comp. 19. 1.—kammâkamma, P. 15. 10. 10.—kammâraha, P. 19. 1. 7, 13.—Comp. apalokanakamma, ñatti-kamma, etc.
- kaṇaṇa-annidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.
- kiccâdhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
- kukkukata, P. 14. 1, 4.
- kuppa (akuppa, kuppati, kopeti), Pâc. 80. 2; Bhnî S. 4. 1; P. 18. 18, 21.
- kulûpaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.; S. 4. 1. 1; 4. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1. 1; 5. 5. 3; An. 1. 1; N. 18. 1; 23. 1. 2; Pâc. 7. 1; 9. 1; 29. 1; Pât. 3. 3; P. 6. 5.—kulûpikâ, Bhnî Pâc. 15. 1; 86. 1.
- Kosambaka, P. 5. 1. 10.
- khajjabhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 10.

khandhaka, P. 3. 6.—khandhasaṃgaha,
P. 19. 5. 1.—kammakkhandhaka,
bhikkhunīkhandhaka, P. 5. 1.

khalupacchābhattika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6.
12.

khittacitta, Pār. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8, etc.:
Sekh. 75. 2; Bhnī Pār. 1. 2. 3; 4.
2. 2, etc.; P. 18. 29. Comp.
cittakkhepa.

khīyadhamma, Pāc. 79; 81; Bhnī
Pāc. 76.

khīyanaka, Pāc. 13. 2 sq.

khuddaka, P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 15
etc.—khuddakavattuka, P. 5. 1.
15.—khuddānukhuddaka, Pāc. 72.

gaṇa, Pāc. 65. 2; Bhnī Pār. 2; Bhnī
S. 2. 1 sq.; 4. 1 sq.; Bhnī N. 1
sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 26; 53; 60; 61.
2; P. 6. 3, 5; 13. 2; 14. 5; 15.
10. 10.—gaṇabhojana, Pāc. 32; P.
6. 2, 5, 7; 15. 14. 1.

gamika, P. 6. 4; 15. 8. 12.

garuka, P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1.
9 sq.; 15. 1. 3; 15. 3. 4, etc.; 18.
9, 19, 27, 41 sq.

garudhamma, Pāc. 21. 2 sq.; Bhnī
Pāc. 58. 2; 59. 2; P. 6. 8.

gāthā, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pāc. 72. 2. 3.

gāmantara, Pāc. 66. 1 sq.; P. 17. 7 sq.

gārayha, Pāt. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāt. 1
sq.; P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 42 sq.
—vol. iii p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.

gārava, P. 4. 1. 1, 9.

gilānapuccaka, Pāc. 39. 2; 56. 1;
57. 3.

geyya, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.

catukkabhatta, S. 8. 1. 6.

Campeyyaka, P. 5. 1. 9.

cittakkhepa, P. 6. 5; 15. 4. 10, 6. 1.

civara, Pār. 2. 2; 2. 7. 9, 17 sq.; 4.
6. 2; S. 9. 2. 3; N. 1. 2 sq.; 2-10;
25. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; 27. 1 sq.; 29.
1 sq.; Pāc. 25. 9; 32. 3 sq.; 33.
3; 46. 3 sq.; 58 sq.; 81 sq.; 92;
Bhnī N. 3; Bhnī Pāc. 23 sq.; P.
6. 2; 14. 6; 17. 63 sq.; 18. 13.—

civarakamma, Pār. 2. 7. 20; N. 20.
1; Pāc. 57. 6; 79. 1; 80. 1.—
civarakālasamaya, N. 28. 1 sq.;
Bhnī Pāc. 29.—civaradhārapā, P.
17. 61 sq.—civarapaṭiggāhaka, P.
15. 13. 6.—civarapalibodha, P. 14.
6.—civarabhadda, N. 30. 1.—civara-
bhājaka, P. 15. 13. 7.—civaraṣaṃ-
kamanīya, Bhnī Pāc. 25.—akāla-
civara (kālacivara), N. 3. 1 sq.;
Bhnī N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 27. 1;
30. 1.—acceka-civara, N. 28. 1 sq.—
atireka-civara, N. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 10.
—gahapati-civara, S. 9. 2. 3; 10. 1.
ticivara, Pār. 1. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 1
sq.—ticivarena avippavāsaṃmuti,
N. 2. 2; P. 7. 1. Comp. vippava-
sati.—tecivarika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 7.
—thūpa-civara, P. 6. 5.—vihāra-civara, N. 6. 2.

cuditaka, P. 6. 1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 4;
12. 1; 13. 2.—adhammacuditaka,
dhammacuditaka, P. 12. 1.

codeti (codāpeti, codanā), S. 8. 3; 9.
3. 3; 13. 1. 7; Pāc. 76. 2; 78. 2;
P. 6. 2, 4; 10. 1. 14 sq., 21 sq.;
11. 1, 3; 12. 2; 13. 2; 15. 4. 6,
5. 1 sq.; 18. 24 sq.—codaka, P. 6.
1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 1, 4, 5; 12. 1;
13. 2; 15. 5. 1 sq.—adhammacodaka,
dhammacodaka, bālacodaka, paṇḍi-
tacodaka, P. 10. 1. 13 sq.; 12. 1.
—codanā-vatthu, P. 6. 3.—codetā,
P. 15. 2. 6, 8, etc.

corivutthāpanasamutthāna, P. 3. 11,
59.

chanda, Pāc. 79. 1; 80. 1 sq.; Bhnī
S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5; 19. 1. 6 sq.;
13.—chandāraha, P. 19. 1. 6 sq.;
13.—chandāyaka, P. 9. 1. 3.—
pārivāsikachandadāna, Bhnī Pāc. 81.
chādeti, chādanā, P. 6. 3; 17. 1 sq.,
65 sq.; 18. 26. Comp. dutthullacchā-
danā.

chejja, P. 17. 57 sq.; 18. 9, 30, 34.

chedanaka, Pāc. 87; 89 sq.; Bhnī
Pāc. 22. 1; P. 6. 5, 6; 8. 2. 9 sq.

jātaka, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.

ñatti, S. 6. 2. 2; 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2;
13. 1. 7; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pāc. 80.
1; P. 7. 1; 13. 7; 15. 3. 9; 17.
17 sq, 59 sq.; 19. 1.—ñattikamma,
Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13. 3; 19. 1,
3.—ñattidutiyakamma, S. 7. 2; Pāc.
79. 2; Pāt. 3. 4; P. 6. 2; 13. 3;
19. 1, 3.—ñatticatutthakamma, Pār.
1. 1. 8; Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13.
3; 17. 13 sq.; 19. 1, 3.

thapeti (thapana), P. 5. 1. 19; 6. 3;
15. 7. 2 sq., 8. 7 sq. Comp. pavā-
rapaṭṭhapana, pātimokkhatthapana.

tajjanīyakamma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19.
1, 3.

tassapāpiyyasikā, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.;
6. 8; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1.
4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.

tāvakālika, Pār. 2. 6. 2, 4; 2. 7. 40,
44; N. 5. 3. 3; Pāc. 84. 4; Bhnî
Pāc. 28. 2.

tikabhojana, P. 6. 3.

tiṇavattihāraka, P. 1. 7, 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4.
7 sqq.; 7. 1; 8. 2. 33; 9. 1. 3, 8
sq., 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207,
351.

tiṭṭhiyapakkantaka, P. 19. 1. 9.

tiṭṭhiyavatta, P. 6. 8.

thullaccaya, Pār. 1. 9. 3, etc.; P. 8.
2. 39.

theyyasamvāsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.

theyyasatthasamutthāna, P. 2. 1 pāc.
11 sqq.; 3. 11, 52 sqq.

thera, Pār. 1. 8. 1; N. 22. 2. 1; 23.
1. 1; Pāc. 21. 2; 29. 1; 40. 1;
Bhnî Pār. 1. 1; Bhnî Pāc. 81. 1;
P. 11. 5; 12. 1; 13. 1, 6; 15. 2.
5, 10. 10.

diṭṭhāvīkamma, P. 15. 2. 5, 4. 1 sq.

diṭṭhivipatti, P. 4. 5. 3; 8. 2. 6; 10.
22; 11. 1, etc.

dukkatā, Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Sekh. 1
sq. *et passim*. P. 8. 2. 47 sq.

duṭṭhulla (aduṭṭhulla), Pāc. 9; 64. 1
sq.; P. 6. 1; 8. 2. 1, 3; 15. 1. 3,
3. 4 etc.—duṭṭhullacchādanā, P. 17.
5 sq.

dutiyapārājikasamutthāna, P. 3. 10,
17 sqq.

dubbhāsita, P. 8. 2. 49.

desanā, P. 17. 51 sq.—desanāgāmi
(adesauāgāmi), P. 6. 1, 5; 15. 4. 1;
17. 11 sq.

deseti (desāpeti), N. 1. 3. 2, etc.; 15.
1. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.; Bhnî
Pāc. 22. 2; P. 6. 1, 4, 8; 9. 1. 19;
15. 4. 1; 17. 33 sq., 49 sq.

dhamma, Pāc. 4. 2; 5. 1; 7. 1 sq.;
23. 2; 68. 1 sq.; 83. 1; Sekh. 57
sqq.; P. 15. 3. 11.—cha dhammā,
Bhnî Pāc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.—
Comp. padasodhamma.—dhammī ka-
thā, Pāc. 21. 1; Bhnî N. 10. 1;
11. 1; Bhnî P. 28. 1; 33. 1.—
dhammakathika, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 2.
2; 3. 2; 29. 3; 71. 2. Comp.
N. 6. 1. 1.—dhammakamma, Pāc.
12. 3 etc.—dhammadesanasamutthā-
na, P. 3. 11, 54 sq.—dhammarinaya,
Pār. 1. 5. 10; 4. 1. 3; S. 11. 1.

dhuraniikkhepasamutthāna, P. 2. 1
(comp. chap. 9) pār. 3, 4, saṃgh. 4,
7, etc.

dhūtaguṇa, Pār. 1. 5. 4. Comp.
ārañṇaka, piṇḍapātika, etc.

navakamma, Pār. 3. 5. 9 sq., 29; Pāc.
10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1; 57. 4.—nava-
kammikā, Bhnî Pār. 1. 1.

nāsanantika, P. 14. 6 sq.

nāseti (nāsita, nāsitaka), Pār. 1. 9. 7,
10. 25; S. 8. 1. 9; Pāc. 70. 1 sq.;
Bhnî Pār. 2. 2; P. 6. 1, 8, 10, 11;
17. 21 sq.; 18. 10.

nikāya, P. 1. 1. 1 etc.

nicayasannidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.

niccabhatta (necabhattika), S. 8. 1. 6,
7; N. 18. 1; Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
Pāt. 3. 4; Bhnî Pāc. 15. 1.

niṭṭhānantika, P. 14. 6 sq.

- nidāna, P. 6. 5, 10; 9. 1. 4 sq., 16 sq.; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq.; 15. 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.—nidānasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
 niddesa, P. 5. 1 sqq.
 nimittakamma, P. 14. 1, 4.
 niyata, aniyata, An. 1 sq.; P. 6. 1.
 nissaggiya, N. 1 sqq.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 40; 14. 4.—nissajjati, N. 1. 3. 2; 2. 3; 3. 2. 2 etc.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.
 nissaya, N. 15. 1. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 10; 14. 2; 15. 1. 4 sq.—anissita, P. 6. 5; 15. 1. 1 sq.—nissayakamma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1, 3.—nissayapaṭippassaddhi, P. 6. 5, 6, 11.
 nissāreti (nissāraṇā), Bhnî S. 1. 2; P. 6. 2; 19. 1. 12.—nissāraṇīya, Bhnî S. 1 sqq.; P. 19. 3.
 nettidhamma, P. 3. 62.
 nesajjika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 9.
 paṃsukūla, Pār. 2. 6. 4; 2. 7. 8, 21, 30 sq., 36; N. 3. 2. 1; 15. 1. 1; 16. 2; Pāc. 84. 4; P. 6. 5, 10.—paṃsukūlika, Pār. 1. 5. 4; S. 9. 2. 3; 10. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.; Pāc. 40. 1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 3.
 pakkamanantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
 pakkhika, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pāt. 3. 4.
 paccakkhāti (paccācikkhati), Pār. 1. 7, 8. 2 sq., 10. 2; Bhnî S. 7. 1 sq.
 paccukkadḍhana, P. 19. 1. 12.
 paceuddhāra (paceuddharati, paceuddhata), N. 2. 3. 18 sq.; 29. 2; P. 14. 2 sq.—paceuddhāraka, apaceuddhāraka, Pāc. 59.
 paccēhasamaṇa, Pār. 1. 4; Pāc. 33. 4.
 pañcasatika, P. 5. 1. 21.
 paññatti, anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti, sabbatthapaññatti, padesapaññatti, sādharāṇapaññatti, asādhāraṇapaññatti, ekatopaññatti, ubhatopaññatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 6. 1, 3.—paññatti, P. 6. 5, 10; 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, etc.—paññatta, P. 15. 13. 2; 19. 4.
 paṭikkosati (paṭikkosa), Bhnî S. 4. 1; P. 6. 2, 5; 19. 1. 6, 13.—appaṭikkosana, P. 9. 1. 19.
 paṭiggaha, P. 6. 9; 15. 4. 3; 18. 41 sq.—apaṭiggahita, paṭiggahita, Pāc. 40. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.—paṭiggahāpeti, Pār. 2. 7. 21.
 paṭicodeti, Bhnî Pār. 2.
 paṭiññā, paṭiññāya, P. 8. 2. 33; 10. 7 sq.; 19. 1. 5. 2; vol. iv, p. 207, 351, comp. P. 11. 2.—paṭiññātakaraṇa, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7, 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 6. 7; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq.; 15. 4. 6; 19. 4.
 paṭinissajjati, S. 10. 2, 3; 11. 1 sq.; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq., etc.
 paṭipucchā, P. 12. 2.
 paṭippassaddhi (paṭippassambheti), S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 5, 6. 11; 7. 1; 15. 2. 1 sq.
 paṭisāraṇīyakamma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1, 3.
 paṭhamapārājakasamuttāhāna, P. 2. 1 (comp. chap. 9), samgh. 3, 5, pāc. 3, 4 etc.; 3. 10. 13 sqq.
 pathamāpattika, Bhnî S. 1. 1 sq.
 paṇṇatti, P. 6. 4.
 (patikamma,) sappatikamma, P. 15. 3. 4, 7. 4.
 patta, S. 9. 2. 3; N. 21; 22; Bhnî N. 1; P. 6. 11.—pattagāhāpaka, N. 22. 2; P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 13.—pattapiṇḍika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 13.—atirekapatta, N. 21. 1 sq.
 pattakalla, P. 6. 4.
 padapacchābhatṭha, P. 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.
 padasodhammasamuttāhāna, P. 1. 1. pāc. 7, 22; 2. 1 pāc. 95; 3. 11, 47 sqq.
 pabbajjā (pabbajati, pabbājeti), Pār. 1. 5. 1 sq., 9; Pāc. 65. 1; Bhnî S. 2. 1; P. 6. 10.—vuḍḍhapabbajita, Pār. 1. 10. 26.
 pabbājaniyakamma, S. 13. 1. 6 sq.; P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1. 3.
 paramparabhojana, Pāc. 33; P. 6. 5.
 parikathā, P. 14. 1, 4.
 parikappāvahāra, P. 6. 5.

- parittā, Bhnî Pâc. 49. 2.
 paribhoga, P. 6. 4; 15. 13. 1.
 Parivâra, P. 3. 7.
 parivâsa, S. 1. 2. 2; Pâc. 9. 1; 64. 1;
 P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 11. 5; vol. iii.
 p. 186.—parivâsadâna, P. 7. 1;
 19. 1, 3.—paṭicchannaparivâsa,
 apatiṭicchannaparivâsa, suddhantapa-
 rivâsa, samodhânaparivâsa, P. 6. 2, 3.
 pariveṇa, Pâr. 3. 1. 1; Bhnî N. 10.
 1.—parivenavâsika, Bhnî N. 8. 1;
 9. 1.
 parisā, Pâr. 1. 5. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.;
 22. 1 sq.; 23. 1. 3; Pâc. 80. 2;
 Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1.—parisato, P. 19.
 1.—saparisa, Pâc. 32. 1.
 palibuddhati, Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2; 16.
 1; 49. 2. 3, comp. Pâc. 66. 1; 84.
 1; Bhnî Pâc. 7. 1.—palibodha, P.
 6. 2; 12. 2; 14. 2 sq., 6.
 pavattinî, Bhnî Pâc. 69.
 pavâraṇā, pavâreti, pavârita, S. 8. 3.
 1; 9. 2. 3; N. 28. 1 sq.; Pâc. 21.
 3; 47. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 54. 2;
 57; P. 5. 1. 4; 6. 2, 3; 7. 1; 11.
 5; 13. 7; 15. 4. 5; 19. 3.—pavâ-
 ranatḥapana, P. 19. 3. Comp. ṭha-
 peti.—nīcapavâraṇā, punapavâraṇā,
 Pâc. 47. 1.
 pâcittiya, N. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 1 sq.;
 Pâc. 1 sqq.; Bhnî N. 1 sqq.; Bhnî
 Pâc. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 41, etc.—
 anaññapâcittiya, P. 6. 4.
 pâtidēsaniya, Pât. 1 sqq.; Bhnî Pât.
 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 42, etc.
 pâtipadika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
 Pât. 3. 4.
 pâtimokkha, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq., 8. 2;
 Pâc. 21. 2; 72 sq.; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;
 6. 5, 7, etc.; 14. 5; 15. 5. 6; 19.
 3.—pâtimokkhuddesa, P. 1. 1. 1
 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 19. 3.—pâti-
 mokkhatḥapana, P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 6
 sqq.; 19. 3.—Comp. adhīpâtīmokkha.
 pārājika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11, 6, 7, 8. 5; 2.
 3; 3. 3, etc.; S. 8. 1. 9, 2. 1; 9.
 1. 2, 2 sq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1 sqq.; P.
 8. 2. 32, 36.
 pârivattaka, N. 5. 2 sq.; Pâc. 25.
 2 sq.
 pârivâsika, P. 5. 1. 12; 15. 14. 7; 17.
 65 sq.; 18. 4.—pârivâsikachanda-
 dâna, Bhnî Pâc. 81.
 pârisuddhi, pârisuddhiuposatha, P. 6.
 3, 5.
 pitaka, P. 1. 1. 1, etc.; 3. 5.—tipeṭakî,
 P. 1. 1. 1, etc.
 piṇḍaka, Pâr. 1. 5. 5; 4. 1. 1 sq.; S.
 13. 1. 3.
 piṇḍacârīka, Pâr. 1. 10. 4; 3. 5. 2, 6;
 N. 8. 1; 9. 1; 27. 1; Pâc. 34. 1.
 Comp. Pâr. 4. 8. 2, 9. 1.
 piṇḍapâta, Pâr. 3. 5. 6; 4. 6. 2, 9. 2;
 S. 8. 1. 5; Pâc. 29; 33. 2; 35. 1;
 36. 1; Sekh. 27 sqq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1.
 1.—piṇḍapâtānīhâraka, Pâr. 3. 1. 1;
 N. 15. 1. 1 sq.—piṇḍapâtika, Pâr.
 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N. 15, 1. 1 sq.;
 P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 2.
 puggalasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
 pubbakaraṇa, P. 14. 2 sq.
 pubbakicca, P. 6. 4.
 phalabhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 1; P.
 15. 13. 9.
 brahmadāṇḍa, P. 19. 1. 12.
 bhaṇḍâgârīka, P. 15. 13. 5.
 bhaṇḍukamma, P. 19. 1. 12.
 bhattagga, Pâr. 3. 5. 3; S. 8. 1. 6;
 Bhnî S. 5. 1; 6. 1; P. 15. 10. 10.
 bhattapatipâtī, Pâc. 33. 1.
 bhattavissagga, N. 4. 1; Pâc. 42. 1;
 Bhnî Pâc. 6. 1.
 bhattuddesaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pâc. 13.
 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 3.
 bhâṇaka (bhâṇikâ), Pâc. 29. 3; Bhnî
 N. 10. 1; 11. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1;
 33. 1.
 bhikkhu, Pâr. 1. 8. 1 *et passim*.
 bhikkhunî, N. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1 sq.; 17.
 1 sq.; Pâc. 21 sqq.; 59; Pât. 1
 sq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1 sqq., etc.—bhi-
 kkhunîdûsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.—bhi-
 kkhunîsamgha, Bhnî Pâr. 1, etc.;

- P. 15. 8. 1 sq.—bhikkhunūpassaya (upassaya), N. 5. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 23. 1; 46. 6; 85. 5; Pât. 1. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 8. 1; 9. 1; 35; 58. 1; 82. 1; 83. 1.—bhikkhunovâdaka, Pâc. 21. 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 17. 55 sq. Comp. ovadati.—bhikkhunovâdakavagga, P. 17. 25 sq.—bhikkhunovâdakasammuti, P. 7. 1; 15. 1. 12.
- bhûtârocanasamuttâhâna, P. 3. 11, 57 sq.
- bhedakaravattu, S. 10. 2; P. 4. 1. 1, 16; 4. 7. 2; 9. 1. 7.
- bhedanaka, Pâc. 86; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.
- matikamma, P. 10. 1 sq.
- mâtikâ, N. 1. 3. 1; 2. 3; P. 3. 6; 6. 8; 14. 2 sq.
- mânatta, S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnî S. 1. 2; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3; vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—mânattacârika, mânattâraha, P. 15. 14. 7.—pañicchannamânatta, apañicchannamânatta, samodhânamânatta, P. 6. 2, 3.—pakkhamânatta, Pâc. 21. 3; P. 6. 2 sqq.; vol. iv. p. 242.
- musâvâda, Pâc. 1; P. 6. 5, 8; 15. 7. 1; 17. 51 sq. Comp. Pâr. 4. 4; P. 18. 27.
- mûlâya pañikassati (m. pañikassanâ), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnî S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3.—mûlâya pañikassanâraha, P. 15. 14. 7.
- moha, mohanaka, Pâc. 73.
- yathâdhamma, Pâc. 63; 73. 1; P. 11. 5.—yathâdhamma, yathâvinaya, P. 15. 2. 6, 8 etc.
- yathâsanthatika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 10.
- yâgubhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 8.
- yâmakâlîka, yâvakâlîka, yâvajîvika, Pâc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pât. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 54. 2.
- yâvatatiya (yâvatatîyaka), vol. iii. p. 186; Bhnî S. 7 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 1, 8; 17. 3 sq., 41 sq.
- yebhuyyasikâ, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 9. 1. 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- ratticcheda, P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 17. 15 sq.
- rukkhamûlîka, S. 10. 1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 4.
- rûpiyachaddaka, N. 18. 2; P. 7. 1.
- ropeti, S. 13. 1. 7; P. 11. 5, etc.
- lahuka (lahu), P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1; 8. 27, 41 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.
- liṅgapâtubhâva, P. 6. 4.
- lohituppâdaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- vagga, S. 10. 2; Pâc. 12. 3; 21. 3; 63. 2; 79. 2; 80. 2; P. 18. 18; 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—vaggavâdaka, S. 11. 1 sq.
- vajja, Bhnî Pâr. 2. 1; Bhnî S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.
- vattu, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 4, 5, 8, 10; 7. 1; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8; 14. 2; 15. 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.; 17. 38, 40; 19. 1, 5. 2 sq.—vatthuvipanna, P. 6. 5.—vatthusandassanâ, P. 6. 4.—vatthusamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—atthavattuka, Bhnî Pâr. 4. 1 sq., comp. P. 6. 8.—ekavattuka, P. 17. 57 sq.—nânâvattuka, P. 17. 31 sq.; 18. 32 sq.
- vassa, Pâr. 1. 4; 4. 1. 1 sq., 8. 14; S. 13. 1. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 35. 1; 56 sq.; P. 17. 63 sq.—vassaccheda, P. 6. 4.—vassâvâsa, Pâr. 1. 1. 9.—vassâvâsika, N. 28. 1 sq.—vassupanâyikâ, P. 5. 1. 3; 6. 2.—antovassam, Bhnî Pâc. 39.
- vassikasâtîkâ, N. 24. 1 sq.
- vikappeti (vikappita, avikappita, vikappetabba), N. 1. 3. 4; 3. 2. 2 sq.; 28. 2, etc. Pâc. 59. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 1. 2; P. 6. 9, 11.—vikappanâ P. 6. 2.—avikappanâ, P. 6. 5.—vikappanupaga, N. 1. 3. 1; 5. 3;

6. 3; 25. 2; 27. 2; Pâc. 25. 3; 59. 2; 60. 2; 81. 2; Bhnî N. 3. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 26. 2.
- vikâla, Pâc. 37; 85; Bhnî Pâc. 17; P. 6. 3, 4; 17. 13 sq.
- viññatti, S. 6. 1. 6; N. 14. 1; P. 6. 4.—viññâpeti, N. 6. 1 sq.; 7. 1 sq.; 22. 1. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; Pâc. 39; 47. 2; 86. 1; Sekh. 37; Bhnî N. 4. 1 sq.; 11. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 7. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pât. 1 sq.
- vinaya, Pâr. 1. 1. 3, 8. 2 sq.; S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 72. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 95. 2; P. 1. 1. 1 sq.; 3. 5 sq.; 6. 2, 3, 4; 8. 1. 2, 4; 10. 4; 15. 2. 9, 3, 8, 3. 10 sq., 4. 8, 5. 3, 6, 9; 17. 5 sq., 77 sq. Comp. dhamma.—vinayadhara, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 29. 3; 71; P. 6. 5, 6, 7, 8, 10; 19. 5. 2.—vinayabyâkaraṇa, P. 15. 13. 2.—vinayavatthu, P. 17. 67 sq.
- vinītavatthu, P. 4. 1. 1, 4, 7, 10; 6. 5, 6, 7, 9, 10.
- vipatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sq.; 1. 3, 8, 11, 16; 2. 3, 8, 11, 16; 4. 1. 1, 11; 4. 3, 5 etc.; 8. 2. 2 sq.; 9. 1. 7 sq.; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8.—vipattisaṃgaha, 19. 5. 1.
- vipavasati (comp. cīvara), N. 2. 1 sq.; 29. 1 sq.
- vibbhamati, Pâr. 1. 10. 22, 26; 2. 7. 49; S. 13. 1. 8; Bhnî Pâr. 2. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 3. 5.
- vibhaṅga, P. 3. 6, 9.—vibhaṅgakovidā, P. 4. 4; 17. 75 sq.
- vibhatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sq.
- vivādāmūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 13; 6. 6.
- vivādādhikarāṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 1; 4. 7 sq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
- visuddhi, P. 6. 5; 11. 5; 15. 4. 11.
- vihāra, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 11; 2. 7. 6, 40; 3. 1. 1, 5. 8, 5. 12; 4. 1. 3, 6. 1 sq.; S. 2. 1; 3. 1; 7. 1 sq.; N. 2. 3. 2, 15; Pâc. 5. 1; 15. 2; 16. 1; 17. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 19. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 30. 1; 52. 1.—mahāvihāra, Pâc. 17. 1.—vihāra-paribhoga, Pâr. 2. 7. 43.—vihāra-pāla, N. 5. 1. 2; Pâc. 42. 2.—vihāravatthu, Pâr. 2. 4. 13; 3. 5. 7; 4. 1. 3; S. 7. 1 sq.
- vihesaka, Pâc. 12. 2 sq.; Bhnî S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.—vihesā, Pâc. 72. 1.
- vuṭṭhāti, Pâr. 1. 10. 6; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 16. 1.—vuṭṭhāpeti, Bhnî Pâc. 61 sq.—vuṭṭhāpana, S. 12. 1 sq.—vuṭṭhānasammuti, Bhnî Pâc. 64; 67.—vuṭṭhāpanasammuti, Bhnî Pâc. 75 sq.; P. 6. 10.
- vūpasama, P. 15. 3. 1 sq.; 17. 45 sq.—vūpasameti, Bhnî Pâc. 45; P. 15. 10. 1 sq.—vūpasammatti, P. 9. 1. 14; 11. 4; 13. 1; 19. 5. 2.
- vedanaṭṭa, Pâr. 1. 8. 4, 9. 8 etc.; Sekh. 75. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 2. 3; 4. 2. 2 etc.; P. 18. 29.
- vedalla, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- venayika, Pâr. 1. 1. 3; P. 6. 2.
- veyyākaraṇa, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- veramaṇi, Bhnî Pâc. 63. 1.
- saṃvāsa, asaṃvāsa, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; 1. 6, 7, 8. 5; 2. 3; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 2. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 56. 2; 58; P. 18. 1.—saṃvāsabhūmi, P. 17. 15. sq.—nānāsaṃvāsaka, samānasaṃvāsaka, asamānasaṃvāsaka, S. 10. 2; P. 6. 1, 2; 15. 4. 2, 14. 6 sq.; 18. 4.
- Sakyaputtiya, Sakyadhātā, comp. samāṇa.
- saṃgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
- saṃgāmāvacara, P. 12. 1; 13. 1; 15. 2. 5.
- saṃgha, P. 10. 1 sq.; 11. 4; 13. 2; 14. 4 sq., *et passim*.—Comp. ubhato-saṃgha.
- saṃghabhatta, Pâc. 9. 1; 36. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 44. 2.
- saṃghabheda (saṃghabhedaka), S. 10; 11; Pâc. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2. 2; P. 5. 1. 17; 15. 10. 9 sq.; 15. 11, 12; 17. 17 sq., 59 sq.; 78; 19. 1. 9. Comp. P. 6. 2.—saṃghabhinna, P. 18. 4.
- saṃgharāji, Pâc. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2. 2; P. 15. 10. 10.
- saṃghāṭi, *see* Index VI.

- saṃghādisesa, Pār. 1. 10. 4, 16. 23 sq.; S. 1. 1. 2, 2. 2 etc.; Pāc. 76; Bhnî S. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 37 etc. 'saṃghamhā . . . nissare,' P. 8. 2. 24.
- sajjhāya, Pāc. 4. 2. 3; 72. 2; Bhnî Pāc. 33. 1 sq.
- sañcarittasamutthāna, P. 3. 10, 26 sqq. (saññutta,) cammasaññutta, P. 5. 1. 5.—civarasaññutta, P. 5. 1. 8.
- sativinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1, 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- sattasatika, P. 5. 1. 22.
- sattābhakālīka, Pāc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pāt. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhnî Pāc. 54. 2.
- saddhādeyya, S. 1. 1. 2; Pāc. 9. 1.
- saddhivihārika (saddhivihārī), Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 9. 2. 3; 13. 1. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 1; Pāc. 17. 2. 3; 42. 1.—saddhivihārīni, Bhnî Pāc. 34. 2; 35. 2; 68. 2.
- santhatasammuti, N. 14. 2.
- sannitthānantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
- sannidhi, P. 14. 1. 4.—sannidhikāraka, Pāc. 38.
- sapadāna, N. 23. 1. 2, comp. Sekh. 33.—sapadānacārika, Pār. 1. 5. 4; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 8.
- sappatikamma (appatikamma), P. 6. 1; 15. 3. 4, 7. 4; 17. 11 sq.; 18. 19.
- samagga (comp. sāmaggī), S. 10. 1. 3; 10. 2; 11. 1 sq.; Pāc. 21. 3; 22. 1; 81. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pār. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 18. 18.
- samanā Sakyaputtiyā, Pār. 2. 1. 6, (comp. 1. 8. 2); Pāc. 34. 1. 2; 48. 1; 49. 1; Pāt. 3. 1, etc.—samaṇiyo Sakyadhitaro, Bhnî S. 7. 1. sq.—asakyadhītā, Bhnî Pār. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2. 1, etc.
- samaṇakappa, P. 6. 5.
- samaṇuddesa, Pāc. 70. 1 sq.
- samatha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8, 15, 16; 2. 7, 8, 15, 16; 4. 1. 1, 18; 4. 3, 7 sqq.; 5. 1. 14; 6. 7; 8. 2. 2, 33, 35; 9. 1. 1, 8 sq., 19; 11. 3. 13. 1, 3; 15. 3. 9; 17. 75 sq.—samathasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
- samanubhāsati (samanubhāsanā), S. 10. 1. 3; 10. 2, 3; 11. 1 sq.; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq.; Pāc. 68. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pār. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 1. 2; 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pāc. 36. 1 sq.; P. 9. 1. 11; 19. 1. 12.—samanubhāsanā-samutthāna, P. 3. 10, 33 sqq.
- samācāra, P. 5. 1. 18.
- samādāna, Bhnî Pāc. 63. 1.
- samuccaya, P. 5. 1. 13.
- samutthāna (samutthāti, āpattisamutthāna), P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 5, 8, 9, 13, 16; 2. 1 etc.; 2. 5, 8, 13, 16; P. 3; P. 4. 1. 1, 12; 4. 2 sq.; 4. 4, 5. 1 etc.; 6. 5, 6; 9. 1. 8 sq.; 15. 2, 3. 1; 19. 5. 1.
- samūhanti, Pār. 1. 7.
- samodhānaparivāsa, P. 6. 4.
- samodhānamānatta, P. 6. 4.
- sambhoga, Pāc. 69. 2; P. 18. 1.
- sammannati (comp. sammuti), S. 6. 2. 2; 8. 1. 3 sq.; N. 18. 2; 22. 2; Pāc. 21. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pār. 1. 1.
- sammāvatatti, sammāvatannā, S. 13. 1. 8; P. 17. 49 sq.
- sammukhā, P. 8. 2. 33.—sammukhākaraṇīya, P. 19. 1.—sammukhāvinaya, P. 1. 1. 1 sq.; 1. 7, 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- sammuti (bhikkhusammuti), S. 8. 1. 3; N. 2. 2 sq.; 14. 2 sq.; 29. 1 sq.; Pāc. 9; P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 8. 2. 9 sq.; 17. 13 sq.; 18. 31; 19. 1. 12.—samghasammuti, P. 6. 3.—sikkhāsammuti, Bhnî Pāc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.—sekhasammuti, Pāt. 3. Comp. sammannati, bhikkhunovāda-kasammuti, vuṭṭhānasammuti, vuṭṭhāpanasammuti, santhatasammuti.
- saraṇa, Pār. 1. 1. 9; An. 1. 2. 1.—saraṇagamana, Pār. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21.
- salākā, P. 18. 30.—salākagāha, P. 6. 2, 3, 10; 15. 10. 9; 15. 11, 12.—

salākabhadda, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
 Pāt. 3. 4.
 savacanīya, P. 6. 3; 12. 2.
 savanantika, P. 14. 6.
 sahaḥjivīnī, Bhnī Pāc. 34; 68; 70.
 sahadhammika, S. 12. 1 sq.; Pāc. 71.
 sahubbhāra, P. 14. 6 sq.
 sākacchati, S. 8. 1. 4; P. 6. 3; 15. 8.
 13 sq. Comp. vinaya.
 sāṭṭiyagāhāpaka, P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 12.
 sādāraṇa (asādāraṇa), Pār. 1. 10.
 6; P. 8. 2. 2, 12 sq.
 sāmaggī (comp. samagga), P. 7. 1;
 11. 5; 14. 5; 15. 2. 5.—sāmaggi-
 uposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.—sāmaggipavā-
 ranā, P. 6. 3.
 sāmaṇera, Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq., 9. 7; 4. 3,
 9. 3; S. 1. 5. 9; N. 5. 2; Pāc. 14.
 2; 15. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 59; P. 6. 10;
 15. 1. 4 sq.—sāmaṇerī, Pār. 1. 10.
 25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2. 3; 5. 2. 3,
 3; 17. 2; Pāc. 21. 3. 3; 22. 2;
 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 29. 3; 59; Pāt.
 1. 2; 2. 2; Bhnī Pāc. 92.—sāma-
 ṇerapesaka, P. 15. 13. 15.
 sāraṇīya dhamma, P. 4. 1. 1, 15.
 sāreti, P. 18. 24 sq.—sāraṇā, P. 10. 1
 sq.; 12. 2.
 sāvaka, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 8, 13,
 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 1; Pāc. 4. 2; 7. 4;
 8. 1.
 sāvasesa (anavasesa), P. 6. 1, 5, 10;
 8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 10; 15. 1. 3, 3.
 4 etc.; 18. 43.
 sikkhamāna, P. 8. 2. 50.—sikkhamānā,
 Pār. 1. 10. 25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2.
 3; 5. 2. 3, 3; 17. 2; Pāc. 21. 3;
 22. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 59; Pāt.
 1. 2; 2. 2; Bhnī N. 5. 1; Bhnī
 Pāc. 63 sq.; 77 sqq.; 91.
 sikkhā, Pār. 1. 7, 8. 1 sq., 10. 2;
 Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhnī S. 7. 1 sq.;

Bhnī Pāc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.;
 Bhnī Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 5, 10; 8.
 2. 51; 15. 1. 5, 2. 4; 18. 4.—
 samasikkhātā Pār. 1. 8. 5; 2. 3;
 P. 8. 2. 13, 29 etc.—Comp. sikkhā-
 sammuti.
 sikkhāpada, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq., 5. 11 etc.;
 S. 12. 1 sq.; Pāc. 71 sq.; P. 7. 2;
 8. 1. 2, 4; 8. 2. 11 sq.; 19. 2.—
 dasasikkhāpadikā, Bhnī Pāc. 92. 2.
 sīmā, Pāc. 65. 2; Bhnī S. 2. 2; 4. 2;
 Bhnī Pāc. 61. 2; 62. 2, etc.; P. 6.
 3, 4; 19. 1. 5.—sīmato, P. 19. 1.—
 sīmātikantika, P. 14. 6 sq.—sīmā-
 dosa, P. 6. 11.—antosīmāya, bahisī-
 māya, P. 6. 4; 14. 6, 7; 15. 10.
 10; 19. 1. 5.—nānāsīmāya, samā-
 nasīmāya, S. 10. 2; P. 15. 4. 2.—
 nissīmaṇ, Pāc. 21. 2.—nissīmatṭha,
 P. 14. 3.
 silā, S. 4. 2.—silavipatti, P. 4. 5. 1;
 4. 6; 8. 2. 3 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 10.
 22; 11. 1.
 sutta, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pāc. 73. 1; P.
 10. 4; 12. 2; 15. 3. 10, 5. 9, etc.;
 vol. iv. p. 207, 351.—asuttaka, P.
 17. 107.—suttuddesa, P. 6. 3, 5.
 suttanta, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 72. 2. 3;
 Bhnī Pāc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5.—suttan-
 tika, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 29. 3.
 suddhantaparivāsa, P. 6. 4.
 sekha, P. 8. 2. 50.—sekhasammuti,
 sekhasammata, Pāt. 3.
 sekhiya, P. 8. 2. 50.
 senāsana, Pār. 4. 1. 2, 6. 2; S. 8. 1;
 9. 2. 3; 10. 1; Pāc. 14; P. 5. 1.
 16.—senāsanagāha, P. 6. 3.—senā-
 sanacārikā, Pār. 1. 6, etc.—senā-
 sanapaññāpaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pāc. 13.
 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 4.
 sosānika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 5.

V. BRAHMANISM AND NON-BUDDHISTICAL SECTS.

Agyâgâra, Pâc. 51. 1.
 acelaka, Pâc. 41. 1 sq.
 assama, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 51. 1.
 âjivaka, N. 6. 2; Pâc. 32. 8; 41. 1;
 Bhñi S. 1. 1.—âjivakasâvaka, S. 5.
 1. 2 sq.—âjivakaseyyâ, Bhñi S.
 1. 1.
 isi, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 4. 2. 1; 7. 4. 1.
 cetiya, S. 5. 4. 16; N. 30. 2; Pâc.
 82. 2.—cetiyaupûjâ, Bhñi Pâc. 44.
 2. 2.—cetiyaarukkha, S. 7. 1.—Comp.
 Aggâlava cetiya, Gotamaka cetiya
 (Index I C).
 jaṭila, Pâc. 51. 1.
 tapassî, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.
 titthâyatana, Bhñi Pâr. 2. 2.
 titthiya, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; N. 22. 1. 2;
 Pâc. 1. 1; 31. 1; 41. 1 sq.; Bhñi
 S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 11. 1; 13. 8.—
 titthiyavattanâ, P. 17. 53 sq.—
 titthiyasâvaka, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; P. 11.
 1.—titthiyaseyyâ, Pâc. 46. 6; 85.
 5; Pât. 1. 2.
 devagaha, Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.
 paribbâjaka, N. 20. 1; Pâc. 41. 1 sq;
 58. 1; Bhñi S. 1. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc.
 28; 46.—paribbâjikâ, S. 3. 4. 7;
 Pâc. 41. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 28; 46.
 —paribbâjakârâma, N. 20. 1.—
 paribbâjakasamâpanna, Pâc. 32. 9.
 1; 41. 2.—paribbajati, Sekh. 69.
 pâsaṇḍika, Pâc. 32. 8.

purohita, Sekh. 69.
 brâhmaṇa, Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4.
 8. 11, 9. 3; S. 2. 1; 4. 2; 6. 1. 3;
 9. 2. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; 10. 1. 3, 2. 1;
 Pâc. 2. 1. 2; 3. 2; 19. 1; 35. 1;
 84. 1; Sekh. 51; 69; Bhñi Pâc.
 1. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 17. 1; 54. 1;
 P. 6. 3.—brâhmaṇî, S. 2. 1; 4. 2;
 Bhñi Pâc. 17. 1.—brâhmaṇakula,
 S. 13. 2; Pâc. 34. 2; 46. 6; Bhñi
 Pâc. 17. 1.—mahâbrahmâ, Sekh. 69.
 —brâhmaṇña, Pâr. 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—
 Comp. samaṇabrâhmaṇâ.
 manta, Sekh. 69; P. 6. 3.
 muṇḍagahapatika, Pâc. 41. 1.
 yaṇṇa, S. 1. 3. 1, 2; An. 1. 2.
 saddhâdeyya, *see* Index IV.
 samaṇa, Pâr. 1. 1. 2; 1. 8. 2; 2. 1.
 5; S. 5. 1. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; Pâc. 6.
 1; 7. 1; Bhñi S. 1. 1 sq.—asamaṇa,
 Pâr. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 7, etc.—
 asâmaṇaka, Pâr. 1. 5. 11, etc.—
 samaṇî, Bhñi S. 7. 1 sq.—asamaṇî,
 Pâr. 2. 7. 6, etc.—sâmaṇña, Pâr. 1.
 8. 2; 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—samaṇakuttaka,
 Pâr. 3. 1.—samaṇacivara, Bhñi Pâc.
 28.—samaṇadhamma, S. 8. 2.—
 samaṇabrâhmaṇâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 5.—
 sassamaṇabrâhmaṇa, Pâr. 1. 1. 1
 sq.—samaṇabhadda, Pâc. 32. 8 sq.—
 Comp. samaṇa Sakyaputtiya, sa-
 maṇakappa (Index IV).

VI. SECULAR AND DAILY LIFE. MISCELLANEOUS MATTER.

Aṃsavaddhaka, Pâc. 88. 2.
 akkhadassa, Pâr. 2. 3.
 aggala, Pâc. 58. 2.—aggalaṭṭhapana,
 Pâc. 19. 1 sq.

anuvâta, Pâc. 58. 2.
 antarabhogika, Pâr. 2. 3.
 antaravâsaka, Pâr. 1. 10. 11; P. 14.
 3 sq.; 18. 20.

- antepura, Pâc. 83.
 abhisitta, Pâr. 2. 1. 5. Comp. âbhise-
 kika.
 assa, assamaṇḍalikâ, Pâr. 2. 4. 45.—
 assavâṇija, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
 âbhisekika, P. 6. 5.
 âlokasandhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; Pâc. 19.
 1 sq.
 âvasathâgâra, Pâr. 6. 1.
 âhaccapâḍaka, Pâc. 14. 2; 18. 1 sq.;
 87. 2; 88. 2.
 itthidhana, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.
 uttarâsaṅga, P. 14. 3 sq., etc.
 udakadantapoṇa, Pâc. 40. 2 sq.; 41. 2;
 Bhnî S. 5. 2; 6. 2.
 udakasâtikâ, Bhnî Pâc. 22.
 uddosita, Bhnî S. 1. 1.
 upanidhi, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 20.
 uparivehâsakuṭi, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.
 uppalaḡandha, Pâr. 1. 9. 7.
 uḷumpa, Pâr. 2. 7. 30.
 ocaraka, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 27.
 oṇirakkha, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 28.
 kaṇḍupaticchâḍi, Pâc. 90.
 kattaradaṇḍa, S. 8. 1. 4.
 kattikapuṇṇamâ, N. 29. 1 sq.—kattika-
 cātumâsinî, N. 29. 2.—kattikatemâ-
 sipuṇṇamâ, N. 28. 1 sq.—kattika-
 coraka, N. 29. 1.
 kavâṭa, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; S. 2. 1.
 kahâpaṇa, N. 18. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 4.
 1; 5. 1; 11. 2; 12. 2.
 kâyabandhana, Pâr. 4. 9. 2; N. 26.
 2; Pâc. 60. 1 sq.; 88. 2.
 kuṭi (kuṭikâ), Pâr. 1. 10. 5; 2. 1; S.
 6. 1 sq.; P. 18. 7 sq. Comp. Pâr.
 2. 3.—tiṇakuṭikâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S.
 6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2.—dârukuṭikâ,
 Pâr. 2. 1. 3.
 kumbhathûnika, Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1;
 46. 1.
 kulaputta, S. 6. 1. 5; N. 6. 1. 1.—
 kulitthi, kuladhitâ, kulakumârî, ku-
 lasuṇhâ, kuladâsî, S. 2. 1; 13.
 1. 1.
 kûṭâgârasâlâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 1. 5. 5; 3.
 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc.
 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnî
 Pâc. 52. 1.
 koccha, Pâc. 14. 1 sq.
 gaṇaka, Pâr. 2. 1. 3.
 gaṇakî, S. 5. 1. 2 sq.
 gaṇanâ, Pâc. 65. 1.
 gaṇthika, P. 6. 11.
 gabbha, S. 2. 1; Pâc. 17. 2.
 gabbhapâtana, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.
 gahapati, S. 8. 1. 6 sq.; N. 6. 1 sq.;
 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1.
 3, 2. 1; 27. 1 sq., etc.—gahapatânî,
 N. 6. 1 sq.; 7-9; 27. 1 sq.
 gâma, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3, 4. 14; 4. 1.
 3; S. 13. 1. 8, 2; N. 2. 3. 2 sq;
 23. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 27. 3; 28. 3. 1;
 33. 5; 38. 1; 42. 1 sq.; 46. 2;
 85; Bhnî S. 3. 5.—gâmantara, Pâc.
 27. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 3.—gâmadvâra,
 Pâr. 2. 4. 21.—gâmapacâra, Pâr. 2.
 3.—tirogâma, S. 5. 1. 2.
 giraggasamajja, Pâc. 37. 1; Bhnî
 Pâc. 10. 1.
 guhâ, S. 6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2. Comp.
 Sattapaṇṇiguhâ (Index I C.).
 gonisâdi, Pâr. 2. 3.
 gopânasî, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 3. 5.
 10.
 ghaṭikâ, S. 2. 1.
 caṇḍâla, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 cammakhaṇḍa, Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2.
 cikkhalla, Pâr. 2. 1. 1.
 chapaka, Sekh. 69.
 jantâghara, Pâr. 2. 7. 10; S. 1. 5. 8;
 Pâc. 56. 2 sq.
 jâtarûpa, N. 18. 1 sq.
 tirokaraṇî, Pâr. 1. 5. 6.
 thâlipâka, Pâr. 1. 5. 5.
 thûpa, Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1.—thûpacîvara,
 P. 6. 5.

- dantapoṇa, Pâr. 2. 4. 17.—Comp. uda-
 kadantapoṇa.
 dāyajja, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.
 dāsa, Bhnî S. 1. 2. 1; dâsî, S. 8. 1.
 6 sq.; dâsibhoga, S. 5. 1. 3.
 (dutiyaikâ,) purānadutiyaikâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 6
 sq.; 1. 10. 7, 22, 26; S. 2. 4. 2;
 N. 4. 1; Pâc. 30. 1.
 deva (the king), Pâr. 2. 1. 4.
 dharanā, Bhnî Pâc. 49. 2.
 (dhitalikâ), dārudhitalikâ, Pâr. 1. 10.
 10.
 nagara, Pâr. 2. 3; S. 13. 2; Pâc. 42.
 2.—nagarapaṭisaṃkhârîka, Pâr. 2.
 1. 3 sq.—bahinagaram, S. 5. 2.
 naṭṭhum deti, Pâr. 3. 5. 15.
 nigama, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3; 4. 1. 3;
 S. 13. 1. 8, 2; Pâc. 42. 1 sq.—
 negama, N. 10. 1. 2.
 nesāda, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 paṭibhānacitta, Pâc. 26. 1.
 pattha, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
 pabbājeti, Pâr. 2. 1. 5 sq.; 2. 2 sq.;
 S. 13. 1. 8, 2.
 pamukha, Pâc. 17. 2.
 paribhaṇḍa, Pâc. 58. 2.
 pariyāgāra, S. 2. 1.
 pariveṇa, S. 2. 1.
 passāvattāna, S. 8. 1. 4.
 pāda, Pâr. 2. 1. 6, 3.
 pādaghamaṇi, P. 6. 3.
 pādūkā, P. 6. 3, 11.
 pāmaṇḍa, Pâr. 2. 4. 2.
 piṭṭhasamghāta, Pâc. 19. 2; 43. 2.
 piṭṭhivaṃsa, Pâc. 43. 2.
 piṭṭha, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1;
 8. 4; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 87
 sq.—piṭṭhaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 2.
 pukkusa, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 pūga, N. 30. 1; Pâc. 9. 1; 31. 1;
 33. 5; 36. 1; 82. 1; Bhnî S. 2. 1
 sq.; Bhnî N. 8. 1.
 bimbohana, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3;
 S. 2. 1; 8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2;
 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 88. 2; 89. 2.
 bhaṭapatha, rājabhaṭa, Bhnî Pâc. 8. 1.
 bhisî, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1;
 8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3;
 15. 2; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 15. 2; 89.
 2.—bhisicchavi, N. 6. 2.
 bhummattharaṇa, N. 6. 2; 11. 2. 2;
 13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 14. 2;
 15. 2.
 bhûtavejjaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 24.
 mañca, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2.
 1; 8. 4; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.;
 87 sq.—mañcaka, Pâc. 6. 1.
 maṇḍapa, Pâc. 14. 1; 15. 2; 16. 2;
 17. 2; 31. 3.
 maṇḍalikâ, Pâr. 2. 3.
 madhumeha ābādha, madhumehika,
 Pâc. 2. 2.
 marumba, Pâc. 10. 2.
 mahāmatta, Pâr. 2. 1. 4, 6; 2. 3;
 N. 10. 1; 28. 1; Pâc. 19. 1; Bhnî
 Pâc. 6. 1.—vohârîka mahāmatta,
 Bhnî S. 1. 1.—sabbatthaka mahā-
 matta, N. 23. 1. 1.
 mahesî, Pâc. 83. 1. 3.—aggamahesî,
 Pâr. 4. 9. 3.
 milakkhuka, Pâr. 1. 8. 4.
 methunaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.
 rajata, N. 18. 1 sq.
 rathakāra, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 rājā (comp. Bimbisāra, Pasenadi,
 Index I A), Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.; 2. 3,
 4. 21; 4. 9. 3; N. 6. 3. 1; 10. 1.
 3, 2. 1; Pâc. 53. 1; 57. 1; 83.
 1 sq.; Sekh. 69; Bhnî S. 2. 1 sq.
 —rājākula, Bhnî Pâc. 8. 1.—rāja-
 dhānî, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.—rājabhaṭa,
 Bhnî Pâc. 8. 1.—rājabhogga, N.
 10. 1. 3, 2. 1.—rājavatthu, S. 6. 2.
 3.—rājāgāra, Bhnî Pâc. 41.—rājo-
 rodha, Bhnî Pâc. 4. 1.—padesarājā,
 Pâr. 2. 3.
 rūpa, Pâc. 65. 1.
 rūpiya, N. 18. 1 sq.; 19. 2.—rūpi-
 yasamvohāra, N. 19. 1 sq.
 lekha, Pâr. 3. 4. 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 65. 1;
 Bhnî Pâc. 49. 2.—lekhaka, Pâc. 2. 2.

leṇa, S. 6. 3. 16; N. 33. 1; Pāc. 19. 2.

loṇa, P. 6. 2.

vaccakuṭi, Pāc. 5. 2.—vaccatṭhāna, S. 8. 1. 4.

vanappati, Pār. 2. 4. 1, 18.

vassikasāṭikā, Pāc. 91.

vātapāna, S. 2. 1; N. 23. 1. 3.

vidha, P. 6. 11.

veṇa, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.

vesiyā, Bhn̄i Pāc. 2. 1; 21. 1.

vehāsakuṭi, Pāc. 18. 1 sq.

vohārika, Pār. 2. 1. 6.

saṃketakamma, Pār. 2. 4. 1, 30; 3. 4. 10.

saṃghāṭi, Pār. 4. 9. 3; S. 13. 1. 2; N. 20. 1; P. 14. 3 sq.; 18. 20, etc.

—saṃghāṭicāra, Bhn̄i Pāc. 24.

saṃghāṇi, Bhn̄i Pāc. 86.

sattha, Pār. 2. 3; Pāc. 34. 1; 66.

santhata, N. 11. 1, 2. 1; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq.; 14. 1 sq.; 15. 1. 3.

sāpateyya, Pār. 1. 5. 8 sq.; 2. 7. 46; Pāc. 6. 1; Bhn̄i S. 1. 1.

sivathikā, Pār. 1. 10. 13.

suṅka, Pār. 2. 4. 21; Pāc. 66. 1 sq.—

suṅkaghāta, Pār. 2. 4. 1, 21.—

suṅkatṭhāna, Pār. 2. 7. 26.

suṇṇāgāra, Pār. 3. 1. 3; 4. 3 sq.; Pāc. 8. 2.

suvaṇṇa, Pār. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2; 2. 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2; 23. 1.

sūcighara, Pāc. 60. 1 sq.; 86.

setṭhi, Pāc. 2. 1; Pāt. 1. 1.—setṭhi-putta, Pār. 1. 5. 1; N. 6. 1. 1.

seṇi, Bhn̄i S. 2. 1 sq.

sedeti, Pār. 3. 5. 14.

senā, Pāc. 48 sq.; 83. 1. 3.

sokajjhāyika, Bhn̄i Pāc. 28. 1; 46. 1.

hiraṇṇa, Pār. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2; 2.

4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2.

VII. VERSES.¹

Aññathā santam attānaṃ, Pār. 4. 1. 3.

adhicetaso appamajjato, Pāc. 22. 1.

ap' āhaṃ te na jānāmi, S. 6. 1. 5.

ubho atthaṃ na jānanti, Sekh. 69.

kāsāvakaṇṭhā bahavo, Pār. 4. 1. 3.

gati migānaṃ pavanaṃ, P. 8. 2. 53.

chandā dosā bhayā (*bs*), P. 13. 4.

channaṃ ativassati, P. 8. 2. 52.

dhīr atthu taṃ dhanalābhaṃ, Sekh. 69.

na taṃ yāce, S. 6. 1. 3.

paribbaja mahābrahme, Sekh. 69.

manāpam eva bhāseyya, Pāc. 2. 1.

mam' annapānaṃ, S. 6. 1. 3.

yaṃ laddhaṃ tena tuṭṭhabbaṃ, Bhn̄i Pāc. 1. 1.

yācako appiyo hoti, S. 6. 1. 5.

sālīnaṃ odano, Sekh. 69.

susu yathā, S. 6. 1. 3.

seyyo ayogulo, Pār. 4. 1. 3.

¹ The verses of the Parivāra, containing enumerations or definitions of technical terms, enumerations of Theras, etc., have not been received into this index.

CORRECTIONS.

VOL. I.

- Page 21, l. 9. Read Senâninigamo. See Sacred Books, vol. xiii. p. 113, note.
- p. 102, last line. Read kim saṃghassa pubbakiccaṃ. pâri-suddhiṃ, etc.
- p. 133, l. 10. Read sūpatiṭṭhitam.
- p. 171, l. 4. For pariyositâya read अपariyositâya.
- p. 182, l. 34. Read saravatî.
- p. 185, ll. 15, 17. Read asītisakaṭavâhe hiraññam.
- p. 199, ll. 7, 9. Read dhamanisantatagatte.
- p. 293, l. 22. Read ciñṇena. Comp. Bhikkhunîvibhaṅga Pâc. 21. 1.
- p. 296, l. 5. Read thullakacchu.
- p. 340, l. 8. For sandhâya read saddhâya.
- p. 359, l. 27. For ubhayassa read ubhay' assa.

VOL. II.

- p. 95, l. 35. For dhatâ read dhâtâ. Comp. vol. iv. p. 358.
- p. 109, ll. 26, 27. Read aggiparijitaṃ satthaparijitaṃ nakha-parijitaṃ. Comp. Parivâra VI. 5.
- p. 115, l. 21. For vipâṭetvâ I think we should read vipphâ-tetvâ (see the Various Readings, p. 317, and compare Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. sphat). Dr. Morris suggests vipphâletvâ.
- p. 188, last line. Read chavassa khelâpakassâ 'ti.
- p. 317, l. 34. For châdanam read chadanam.

VOL. III.

- p. 21, ll. 3, 4. Read dvayaṃdvayasamâpattiṃ.
 p. 28, ll. 9, 10. Read dvayaṃdvayasamâpatti.
 p. 44, l. 13. Read saddhâya.

VOL. IV.

- p. 7, l. 19. Mr. Subhûti is probably right in suggesting the reading kâṭakoṭavikâya.
 p. 204, ll. 6-9. I owe the reading of the corresponding passage in the Chavaka Jâtaka (Jât. 309) to the kindness of Mr. Trenckner. It runs thus :

sabbam idaṃ carimavatam, ubho dhammam na passanti,
 ubho pakatiyâ cutâ,
 yo cāyam sajjhâpayati yo ca dhammam adhîyati.



END OF VOL. V.



Ne 5 colt
20/11/77

"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.

S. B. 148, N. DELHI.